

WITH THE EDITOR'S COMPLIMENTS.

HAR BILAS SARDA
COMMEMORATION VOLUME

HAR BILAS SARDA COMMEMORATION VOLUME

PRESENTED ON

THE OCCASION OF HIS COMPLETING SEVENTY YEARS.

EDITED

BY

P. SESHADRI, M.A.,

Principal, Government College, Ajmer.

VEDIC YANTRALAYA, AJMER,

1937.

PREFACE

FREDERIC Harrison protested, more than once, against the practice of holding celebrations in honour of living personalities and wished that the public would reserve judgment till they could be seen through the long perspective of past history. But there is genuine pleasure in expressing our appreciation of one who is still happily amidst us. It is great satisfaction to feel that honour is being done where honour is due. It is, again, almost a duty to express our gratitude to those who have rendered valuable national services, however much they themselves may not look forward to rewards of this kind.

It was in this spirit that some of us resolved, towards the end of last year, to commemorate the services of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda to our country as a writer, publicist and social reformer, by the presentation to him of a complimentary volume of essays on the happy occasion of his completing seventy years on the 3rd June of this year. The signatories to this proposal included Mahatma Hansraj, Rajkumari Amrit Kaur, Rani Lakshmi Bai Rajwade, Mr. K. M. Munshi, Mahamahopadhyaya Rai Bahadur Pandit Gauri Shankar Ojha, Mr. K. P. Jayaswal, Dr. Radha Kumud Mukerji and myself, and I was entrusted with the task of editing the volume. In response to our circular letter, inviting scholars and friends all over the country to contribute to this volume, a large number of essays and articles have been received and they are included here, constituting a concrete demonstration of the nation's goodwill and appreciation.

Even those without much of an intellectual or a literary bias will perhaps approve of this form of presentation. Books are more imperishable than many other forms of memorial,

The swords of Cæsars, they are less than rust :

The poet doth remain

as the English poet has said. It brings together a large number of writers interested in a central personality to whom the tributes are paid, most of them actuated with similar ideas and cultures. It draws forth the literary efforts of several contributors, giving pleasant occasion for them, and it is something to look back upon for all concerned.

Besides the more solid literary contributions, there are messages and appreciations in the volume, from some of the most illustrious persons in this country, furnishing striking evidence of the esteem in which the Diwan Bahadur's name is held. Ruling princes, high officials of State, eminent publicists, social reformers and literary writers—all have joined in a chorus of praise which is very significant and which should gladden anybody's heart. It must be no small satisfaction to Mr. Sarada himself, to know that he enjoys the goodwill of such different sections of the leaders of Indian life and thought.

My own work of writing a biographical introduction to this volume has been considerably lightened by the personal tributes to his life and services which have been paid by several writers who have the privilege of knowing him intimately, some of them very much longer than the Editor of this volume. They include persons who have enjoyed his friendship from childhood; colleagues and friends in his public work in the Imperial Legislative Assembly and elsewhere and those who have watched him only at a respectful distance, but are not less enthusiastic in their appreciation of his great services to the country.

It is, however, when we come to the large number and variety of the literary contributions that ample justification is furnished for this enterprise. The writers themselves are drawn from all parts of the country and represent many shades of public opinion. Almost all the subjects dear to Mr. Sarada himself are dealt with in the essays, History, Politics, Literature and Social Reform, in all of which he has shown the keenest interest throughout his life are represented by many learned studies, the younger scholars vying

with the veterans in profundity of intellectual grasp as well as felicity of literary expression. Historical retrospect, examination of current problems and patriotic aspiration for the future are all reflected in the volume. It is no exaggeration to say that deep knowledge, splendid vision and generous emotion run through many of the contributions in rare combination, and I have enjoyed the contact with the minds of the writers, many of them my personal friends, who have responded to the invitation. The ardent lover of things intellectual that Har Bilas Sarda is, he is sure to enjoy this fare placed before him with immense satisfaction. There is not the slightest doubt that he values this particular form of the commemoration of his services more than "marble or the gilded monument of princes", to quote the words of Shakespeare.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda is one of the most distinguished Old Boys of the College over which I have the honour to preside, and I am not sure if at least some of my prejudice in his favour is not due to this fact. I have enjoyed his intimate friendship ever since I came to Ajmer early in 1932. We have spent hours together at my residence, many days in the week, discussing men and things in the midst of books, in which he is passionately interested, in spite of the growing weight of his years. It is therefore no small personal satisfaction to me, to have edited this volume and at the same time to have been the instrument for the expression of a nation's tribute to one of our most distinguished countrymen. To me it is, thus, at one and the same time, a record of personal friendship and the discharge of a public duty, full of happy reminiscence for the future.

It only remains for me to thank those who have made this Commemoration Volume possible, particularly the literary contributors who have spent time and labour on their efforts with such success. Thanks are also due to the distinguished ladies and gentlemen who have sent messages of greetings and appreciations. This volume might not have materialised, but for several persons who have contributed generously towards the expenses of its

production, a list of whom is given at the end of the volume. The Vedic Yantralaya, run under the auspices of the Paropakarani Sabha, of which Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada has been Secretary for over three decades, has not only done the printing promptly and well but also free of cost, in accordance with a special resolution passed by the Trust, in consideration of his honorary services to the concern. Thanks are also due to Professor Rameshwar Ojha of my College who has helped in the correction of some of the proofs.

MT. ABU,
1st June, 1937.

CONTRIBUTORS

	PAGE
SIR ABDUL QAIYUM, THE HON'BLE NAWAB, K.C.S.I., Minister, N. W. F. P., Peshawar	544
SIR ABDUL RAHIM, THE HON'BLE, K.C.S.I., President, Legislative Assembly...	9
ADHIKARI, PROF. P. B., M.A., Benares Hindu University	251
AGRAWALA, VASUDEVA S., M.A., Curator, Museum, Muttra	445
AIYER, C. S. RANGA	458
AIYER, SIR P. S.	25
SIR AKBAR HYDARI, THE RIGHT HON'BLE, P.C., K.C.S.I., Hyderabad	1
ALTEKER, DR. A. S., M.A., LL.B., D. LITT, Benares Hindu University	217
AMBA LAL SARABHAI, MRS., Ahmedabad	131
AMRIT KAUR, RAJ KUMARI, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference	36
SIR ANAND SWARUPJI, SAHEBJI MAHARAJ, KT., Dayal Bagh, Agra	41
ANEY, M. S., M.L.A., President, Indian National Congress, Yeotmal, Berar... ..	18
APPASAMY, MRS. E. S., Madras	353
ASTHANA, DR. NARAIN PRASAD, M.A., LL.D., Allahabad	118
AYYAR, A.S.P., M.A., I.C.S., F.R.S.L., District and Sessions Judge, Vizagapatam	145
BAJAJ, JAMNA LAL, TREASURER, Indian National Congress	547
BAJPAI, SIR GIRJA SHANKER, K.C.I.E., C.B.E., C.I.E., Secretary, Government of India, Education, Health and Lands	14
BANERJEE, PROF. JAYGOPAL, M.A., Formerly Professor of English, University of Calcutta	477
BENI PRASAD, DR., M.A., PH.D., D. SC., (LONDON), University of Allahabad	279
BETHAM, LT.-COL. G.L., C.I.E., I.A., M.O., Resident at Udaipur, Rajputana... ..	12
BHAVANRAO, SRIMAN, RAJA SAHEB of Aundh	350
BHATTACHARYA, DR. B., M.A., PH.D., Director, Oriental Institute, Baroda	435
BHATTACHARYYA, SURENDRA NATH, M.A., Benares Hindu University	372
BHORE, SIR JOSEPH, K.C.I.E., Late High Commissioner for India, London	2
BIRLA, JUGAL KISHORE, Banker, Calcutta	547
BOSE, DR. SIR J.C., F.R.S., KT. C.S.I., C.I.E., D. SC., Founder Director, Bose Research Institute, Calcutta	40
BOSE, DR. SUDHINDRA, PH.D., State University of Iowa, U. S. A.	298

CHAKRAVARTI, M. K., M.A., Principal, S. D. P., College, Beawar	... 123
CHATTERJEE, SIR ATUL, K.C.S.I., Late High Commissioner for India, London	... 2
CHATTERJI, DR. B. R., PH.D., D. LITT., Prof., Meerut Colloge...	... 258
CHATTERJI, RAMANAND, Editor, <i>Modern Review</i> , Calcutta	... 544
CHATTOPADHYAYA, HARINDRANATH, Bombay	... 75
CHETTUR, SANKARA KRISHNA, I.C.S., Madras Presidency	... 312
CHORDIA, PROF. S. S. L., M.A., Morris College, Nagpur	... 207
COUSINS, DR. JAMES H., D. LITT., Principal, Theosophical Colloge, Madanapalli	... 113
COUSINS, MRS. MARGARET, E. B. MUS., President, All-India Women's Conference	... 20
DASGUPTA, DR. J. K., PH.D. Vice-Principal, Durbar College, Rewah	... 382
SIR DAULAT SINGHJI JASVANT SINGHJI BAHADUR, His Highness Thakur Saheb, Limbdi	... 15
DHARM NARAIN, DIWAN BAHADUR PUNDIT, Prime Minister, Udaipur, Rajputana	... 545
DHURANDHAR, V. K., NAYAYAMANTRI (Logal Remembrancer), Baroda	... 71
DE-LA FARGUE, MAJOR D.E.H., I.A., Political Agent, Zhob, Baluchistan	... 33
DURGA DAS, Editor, " <i>Associated Press</i> ", Simla	... 250
FITZE, THE HON'BLE MR. K. S., C.I.E., I.C.S., Resident for Central India	... 10
GANDHI, MAHATMA M. K.	... 1
GANGA PRASAD, M.A., M.R.A.S., Chief Judge, Tehri State	... 245
SIR MALOJI RAO, GHORPADE alias NANA SAHEB, RAJA SHRIMANT, K.C.I.E., Mudhol	... 15
GIDNEY, THE HON'BLE MR. C.H., C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S., Resident, Hyderabad...	11
GIDNEY, COL. SIR HENRY, KT. M.L.A., President, All-India and Burma Anglo Indian and Domiciled European Association	... 13
GLANCY, THE HON'BLE SIR B. J., K.C.I.E., C.I.E., I.C.S., Secretary to H. E. Crown Representative, Simla	... 3
GOPAL SINGH, RAO of Kharwa	... 548
GOUR, Sir HARI SINGH, D. LITT., D.C.L., LL.D., Nagpur	... 34
GRIFFIN, L.C.L., I.C.S., Late Commissioner of Ajmer-Merwara	... 9

GUPTARA, M. M., B.A. (HONS), (OXON), Principal, C. A., Intermediate College, Muttra	502
GURMUKH NIHAI SINGH, PROF. M. SC., Benares Hindu University. ...	193
GURTU, IQBAL NARAIN, M.A., LL.B., Vice-Chancellor, Allahabad University	102, 454
HABIBULLAH, SIR MUHAMMAD, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., LL.D., Late Member Government of India, Education, Health and Lands ...	10
HAKSAR, SIR H. L., K.C.I.E., Political Minister, Gwalior ...	216
HALDAR, ASIT KUMAR, B.A., Principal, School of Arts and Crafts, Lucknow	185
HANSRAJ, MAHATMA, Lahore	32
HARTOG, LADY, London	541
HARTOG, SIR PHILIP, K.C.S.I., London... ..	276
HAYAVADANA RAO, RAO SAHEB C., B.A., B.L., M.L.C., Mysore ...	396
HENSMAN, MRS. H. S., M.A., Principal, Maharani's College for Women, Mysore	366
HOSKYN, COL. J., I.A., London	365
SIR IBRAHIM RAHIMTOOLA, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., Ex-President, Legislative, Assembly, New Delhi	14
ISMAIL, SIR MIRZA, K.C.S.I., O.B.E., Diwan, Mysore ...	14
IYENGAR, A. S., Editor, " <i>Associated Press</i> " New Delhi ...	228
JAI LAL, THE HON'BLE MR. JUSTICE, Judge, High Court, Lahore ...	33
JAIRAMDAS DAULAT RAM, Secretary, Indian National Congress ...	260
Sir JAWAHIR SINGHJI BAHADUR, His Highness Maharaja Dhiraj Maharawal, K.C.S.I., Jaisalmer	5
JAYAKAR, M. R., M.A., BAR-AT-LAW, Bombay	16
JHA, PROF. AMARNATH, M.A., DEAN, Faculty of Arts, Allahabad University	455
JWALA PRASAD, RAJA, M.I.E., PRO Vice-Chancellor, Benares Hindu University	311
KANAHYA LAL, RAI BAHADUR PANDIT, M.A., LL.D., Ex-Judge, High Court, Allahabad	460
KELKAR, N. C., Ex-M.L.A., Poona	453
KESRI SINGH, RAO SAHEB, DIWAN, Kishengarh	545

KIBE, SARDARINI KAMLABAI, Indore	...	...	...	115
KIBE, WAZIR-UD-DAULA RAO BAHADUR SARDAR M. V., Indore	...	...	...	132
KRISHNA SWAMI, P. R., M.A., Ceded Districts College, Anantpur	...	...	...	329
Sir LAKSHMAN SINGHJI BAHADUR, His Highness Rai-i-Rayan Maharawal Sri, K.C.S.I., Dungarpur	...	...	...	6
LANKA SUNDARAM, DR. M.A., PH.D., (LONDON), New Delhi	...	...	...	135
LODHA, SOBHAG MAL, Banker, Ajmer	...	...	...	546
SIR MAHARAJ SINGH, THE HON'BLE KUNWAR, KT. M.A., (OXON), Home Member, United Provinces	...	...	...	11
MAHARAJ SINGH, LADY GUNAWATI, B.A.,	...	...	...	364
MANCHANDA, RAM CHAND, B.A., LL.B., Advocate, Lahore	...	...	...	492
MATHURADAS, RAI BAHADUR, Retired Civil Surgeon, Lahore	...	...	...	167
MATHUR, PROF. S. S., M.A., Government College, Ajmer	...	...	...	510
MEHOTRA, K. K. M.A., D. LITT. (OXON), Lecturer in English, Allahabad University	...	...	...	285
MEHR CHAND, M.A., Principal, D. A. V. College, Jullunder	...	...	...	162
MEHTA, HON. JAMNADAS M., BAR-AT-LAW, Finance Minister, Government of Bombay	...	...	...	19
MEHTA VINAYAK N., I.C.S., Prime Minister, Bikaner	...	...	...	163
MELLOR, REV. T. F., Bangalore	...	...	...	175
MENON, MRS. LAKSHMI N., M.A., L.T., T.D., (LONDON) LL. B., Lucknow	...	...	...	209
MENON, MR. T. K. KRISHNA, B.A., B.L., Ernakulam, Cochin	...	...	...	379
MINAKSHI, DR. MISS C., M.A., PH.D., Madras	...	...	...	392
MITRA, MRS. D. N., JHORA, Takda, Darjeeling District	...	...	...	202
MODI, SIR H. P., K.B.E., M.L.A., Bombay	...	...	...	26
MODAK, CYRIL, M.A., Jubbulpore	...	...	...	439
MOONJE, DR. B. S., Ex-President All-India Hindu Mahasabha	...	...	...	55
MUKERJEE, A. C., M.A., Reader in Philosophy, University of Allahabad	...	...	...	534
MUKERJEE, DR. DHURJATI PRASAD, M.A., PH.D., Lucknow University	...	...	...	261
MUKERJI, DR. RADHAKUMUD, M.A., PH.D., F.R.S., PROF. of Indian History, Lucknow University	...	...	...	388
MUNSHI, LILAVATI, Bombay	...	...	...	35

NAG, DR. KALIDAS, M.A., D. LITT., Editor, " <i>India and the World</i> ," Calcutta.	451
NAIDU, DR. B. V. NARAYANASWAMI, M.A., B. COM., PH.D., BAR-AT-LAW, Faculty of Arts, Annamalai University	342
NAIDU, MRS. SAROJINI, Ex-President, Indian National Congress	8
NANAVATTY, COL. SIR B. H., KT., C.I.E., F.R.C.S., Ahmedabad	319
NARANG, THE HON'BLE DR. SIR GOKAL CHAND, PH.D., Lahore	27
NARENDRA NATH, DIWAN BAHADUR RAJA, Late Commissioner of Lahore	543
NILKANTHA, LADY VIDYAGUARI R., Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference, Ahmedabad	53
NOYCE, THE HON'BLE SIR FRANK, K.C.S.I. C.B.E., I.C.S., D. LITT., PH.D., Member, Government of India, Industries and Labour, Simla	8
O'DONNELL, COL. T. F., Principal, Meerut College...	56
OGILVIE, THE HON'BLE COLONEL SIR G. D., K.C.I.E., C.S.I., Resident for Rajputana and Chief Commissioner Ajmer-Merwara	4
OJHA, MAHAMAHOPADHYAYA GAURI SHANKER H., Rai Bahadur, Curator, Rajputana Museum, Ajmer	431
OJHA, RAMESHWAR G., M.A., Professor of Sanskrit, Government College Ajmer	485
PANDE, S. L. PANDHARI, M.A., Principal, City College, Nagpur	426
PANDEYA, RAM PRASAD, M.A., S. R. High School, Sitamau	89
PARANJPYE, DR. R. P., M.A., PH.D., Vice-Chancellor, Lucknow University	100
PAONASKAR, DIWAN BAHADUR K. L., C.I.E., Ex-Diwan of Kishangarh	509
PATTABHI SITARAMAYYA DR. B., M.B., C.W., Author of " <i>The History of the Congress</i> "	28
PILLAI, DR. P. P., D. SC. (LONDON), Director, International Labour Office (Indian Branch), New Delhi	76
POLAK, H. S. L., London	50
PUNTAMBEKAR, PROF. S. V., M.A. (OXON), BAR-AT-LAW, Benares Hindu University	45
PURSHOTAMDAS THAKURDAS, KT., Bombay	544
RAJAGOPALACHARI, C., Ex-President, Indian National Congress	119
RAJENDRA SINGHJI BAHADUR, His Highness Maharaj-Rana, Jhalawar.	7
RAJENDRA KRISHNA KUMAR, M.A., Principal, D. M. College, Moga (Punjab).	360
RAMA MURTI, S. V., I.C.S., Madras Presidency	361

RAM GOPAL, BAR-AT-LAW, Bangalore ...	...	...	...	307
RAMA RAO, RAO BAHADUR, C. B., B.A., M.D., Retired Civil Surgeon, Bangalore ...	...	...	...	192
RANGANATHAN, S. R., M.A., D.T., F.L.A., University Librarian, Madras ...				149
RANJIT SINGH, Major, Allahabad ...	...	...	...	201
RAU, Dr. B. RAMCHANDRA, M.A., PH.D., F.R.E.S. (LONDON), Department of Economics and Commerce, University of Calcutta ...				419
REDDY, C. R., Vice-Chancellor, Andhra University ...				61
REDDY, DR. S. MATHULAKSHMI, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference and Ex-Vice-President, Madras Legislative Council ...				22
REU, BISHESHWAR NATH, Superintendent of Archaeology, Jodhpur ...				522
RUNGANADHAN, DIWAN BAHADUR, S. E., Retired Vice-Chancellor, Annamalai University ...	...	...	...	52
RUSTOMJI FARIDONJI, MRS., Ex-President All-India Women's Conference, Hyderabad ...	...	...	...	122
RUTHNASWAMY, M., M.A. (CANTAB), C.I.E., BAR-AT-LAW, Member, Public Service Commission, Madras ...	...	...	...	163
SAPRU, THE RIGHT HON'BLE SIR TEJ BAHADUR, P.C., K.C.S.I., Allahabad ...	...	...	...	1
SARKAR, PROF. BENOYKUMAR, Calcutta ...	...	...	...	400
SASTRI, DR. HIRANANDA, M.A., M.O.L., D. LITT., Director, of Archaeology, Baroda ...	...	...	...	231
SASTRI, K. A. NILKANTA, PROF. of Indian History and Archaeology, University of Madras ...	...	...	...	413
SASTRI, P. P. S., VIDYASAGARA, VIDYAVACHASPATI, B.A. (OXON), Prof. of Sanskrit and Comparative Philosophy, Presidency College, Madras...				385
SASTRI, THE RIGHT HON'BLE V. S. SRINIVAS, P. C., ...				1
SASTRI, S. S. SURYANARAYANA, M.A. (OXON), BAR-AT-LAW, Reader in Philosophy, Madras University ...	...	...	...	180
SASTRI, DR. R. SHAMA, PH.D., Retired Director of Archaeology, Madras ...				267
SATHIANADHAN, MRS. KANLA, M.A., Editor, " <i>Indian Ladies Magazine</i> ", Vizianagaram ...	...	...	...	95
SATHIANADHAN, PADMANI, M.A., Editor, " <i>Indian Magazine</i> ", Calcutta ...				166
SESHADRI P., M.A., Principal, Government College, Ajmer ...				412,529

SETH, RAI SAHEB MADAN MOHAN, B.A., LL.B., President, U. P. Arya Pratinidhi Sabha	...	...	...	88
SETHNA, THE HON'BLE SIR PHIROZ C., KT., O.B.E., M.C.S., Bombay	...	...	...	540
SHAH, GOVIND LAL D., B.A., LL.B., Editor, " <i>The New Outlook</i> ," Ahmedabad	...	...	...	277
SHANKARACHARYA, HIS HOLINESS JADADGURU SHREE, Nasik	...	...	...	29
SIR SHANAMUKHAM CHETTY R., K.C.I.E., Prime Minister, Cochin State	...	...	...	24
SHARMA, DASHARATH, M.A., Bikaner	...	...	...	524
SHARMA, PROF. D. C., M.A., Bareilly College	...	...	...	240
SHARMA, PROF. DIWAN CHAND, M.A., D. A. V., College, Lahore	...	...	...	292
SHARMA, DR. MATHURA LAL, M.A., D. LITT., State Historian, Kotah	...	...	...	224
SHARMA, SRI RAM, M.A., Prof. of History, D. A. V., College, Lahore	...	...	...	407
SHIVA RAM, DR. V., M.A., PH.D., F.R.H.S., Member of the Political Section, League of Nations, Geneva	...	...	...	321
SINHA, SACHCHIDANANDA, BAR-AT-LAW, Vice-Chancellor, Patna University	...	...	...	23
SIRCAR, THE HON'BLE SIR N. N., K.C.S.I., Law Member, Government of India	...	...	...	3
SIRKAR, SIR JADUNATH, KT., C.I.E., D. LITT., Darjeeling	...	...	...	12
SITA RAM, K. N., M.A., PH.D., Curator, Lahore Museum	...	...	...	103
SPEIGHT, PROF. E. F., B.A. (LONDON), Ootacamund	...	...	...	144,161,239
SRINIVASACHARI, RAO SAHEB C. S., M.A., Annamalai, University	...	...	...	471
SRINIVASAM, PROF. R., M.A., Maharaja's College, Trivandrum	...	...	...	519
SRI PRAKASA, BAR-AT-LAW, M.L.A., Benares	...	...	...	30
SRIRAMAMURTI, PROF. M., M.A., LL.T., L.B., Maharaja's College Vizianagaram	...	...	...	514
SUNDARAM, P. S., B.A. (OXON), Professor of English, D. A. V. College, Lahore	...	...	...	271
TARAKNATHDAS, DR., M.A., PH.D., New York, America	...	...	...	17
THADANI, N. V., M.A., Principal, Hindu College, Delhi	...	...	...	184
THOMAS, DR. P. J., M.A., D. LITT., D. PHIL. Madras	...	...	...	375
TIKKA RANI SAHEBA of Kapurthala	...	...	...	470
TRIPATHI, R. K., M.A., Jaswant College, Jodhpur	...	...	...	464
TURNER, PROF. R. L., University of London	...	...	...	328

VAIDYA, DR. W. N., PH.D., BAR-AT-LAW, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore...	...	...	...	...	204
SIR VENKATTANAM, DIWAN BAHADUR. R. Ex-Vice-Chancellor, Madras University ...	...	...	...	...	184
VENKATESHWARA, S. V., M.A., Presidency College, Madras ...	...	...	...	...	334
VIJARAGHAVACHARIAR C., Ex-President, Indian National Congress, Salem ...	...	...	...	...	391
VIJARAGHAVACHARYA, DEWAN BAHADUR SIR T., M.A., K.B.E., Simla	...	...	...	...	497
WADDINGTON, COL. C. W., C.I.E., M.V.O., Late Principal, Mayo College Ajmer ...	...	...	...	...	542
WADIA, PROF. A. R., B.A. (CANTAB), BAR-AT-LAW, Mysore University	...	...	...	...	62
YAGYANARAIN SINGHI BAHADUR, His Highness Maharaja Dhiraj Maharaja Sri, Kishangarh ...	...	...	...	...	5
YUSUF ALI, A., I.C.S. (Retired) C.B.E., M.A., LL.M. (CANTAB), Principal Islamia College, Lahore ...	...	...	...	...	51

CONTENTS

PREFACE	...	...	...	...	v
CONTRIBUTORS	...	...	...	...	ix
CONTENTS	...	...	...	...	xvii
LIST OF PLATES	...	...	...	...	xxxiii
INTRODUCTION	...	...	...	...	xxxv-xlvi

MESSAGES AND GREETINGS:

Mahatma M. K. Gandhi	1
The Right Hon'ble Sir Tej Bhadur Sapru, P.C., K.C.S.I.	1
The Right Hon'ble Sir Akbar Hydari, P.C., K.C.S.I., Nawab Hyderjung Bahadur, Hyderabad	1
The Right Hon'ble V. S. Srinivasa Sastri, P.C.	1
Sir Atul Chatterjee, K.C.S.I., Late High Commissioner for India, London	2
Sir Joseph Bhore, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., Late High Commissioner of India, London	2
Mrs. Sarojini Naidu, Ex-President, Indian National Congress	3
The Hon'ble Sir N. N. Sircar, K.C.S.I., Law Member, Government of India	3
The Hon'ble Sir B. J. Glancy, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S., Secretary to H. E. Crown Representative	3
The Hon'ble Colonel Sir G. D. Ogilvie, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I. A., Resident for Rajputana and Chief Commissioner Ajmer-Merwara	4
His Highness Maharaja Dhiraj Maharaval Sir Jawahir Singhji Bahadur, K.C.S.I., Jaisalmer	5
His Highness Maharaja Dhiraj Maharaja Yagyanarain Singhji Bahadur, Kishangarh	5

His Highness Rai-i-Rayan Maharawal Sir Lakshman Singhji Bahadur, K.C.S.I., Dungarpur	6
His Highness Maharaj Rana Rajendra Singhji Bahadur of Jhalawar	7
The Hon'ble Sir Frank Noyce, K.C.S.I., Kt., C.B.E., D.Litt., Ph.D., Member, Government of India	8
The Hon'ble Sir Abdul Rahim, K.C.S.I., President, Imperial Legislative Assembly	9
L. C. L., Griffin, I.C.S., Deputy Secretary to H. E. Crown Representative, and late Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara	9
Sir Md. Habibullah, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., Kt., LL.D., Late Member, Government of India for Education, Health and Lands	10
The Hon'ble Mr. K. S. Fitze, C.I.E., I.C.S., Resident for Central India	10
The Hon'ble Mr. C. H. Gidney, C.S.I. C.I.E., I.C.S., Resident, Hyderabad	11
The Hon'ble Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh, Kt., M.A., (Oxon), Home Member, U. P.	11
Lt. Col. G. L. Betham, C.I.E., I.A., M.C., Resident at Udaipur, Rajputana	12
Sir Jadunath Sarkar, Kt., C.I.E., D.Litt., Darjeeling.	12
Colonel Sir Henry Gidney, Kt., M.L.A., I.M.S., President, All-India and Burma Anglo-Indian and Domiciled European Association	13
Sir Girja Shankar Bajpai, K.C.I.E., C.B.E., C.I.E., Secre- tary, Government of India, Education, Health, Lands	14
Sir Ibrahim Rahimtoola, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., Ex-President, Imperial Legislative Assembly	14
Sir Mirza M. Ismail, K.C.S.I., O.B.E., Diwan, Mysore.	14
His Highness Maharana Sir Daulat Singhji Jasvantsinhji Bahadur of Limbdi	15

	Page
Raja Shrimant Sir Malojirao Raja Ghorpade <i>alias</i> Nanasaheb, K.C.I.E., Mudhol	15
29 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA M. R. Jayakar, M.A., Judge-Designate, Federal Court of India	16
30 MESSAGE Dr. Taraknath Das, M. A., Ph.D., Department of History, The College of the City of New York	17
31 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA M. S. Aney, M.L.A., Ex-President, Indian National Congress	18
32 MESSAGE The Hon. Mr. Jamnadas M. Mehta, Bar-at-Law, Finance Minister, Government of Bombay	19
33 HAR BILAS SARDA : THE CHAMPION OF WOMEN Mrs. Margaret L. Cousins, B. Mus., President, All-India Women's Conference	20
34 HAR BILAS SARDA AND HIS WORK Dr. S. Muthulakshmi Reddy, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference and Ex-Vice-President, Madras Legislative Council	22
35 MESSAGE Sachchidananda Sinha, Bar-at-Law, Vice-Chancellor, Patna University	23
36 HAR BILAS SARDA Sir R. K. Shanmukham Chetty, K.C.I.E., Diwan, Cochin.	24
37 HAR BILAS SARDA Sir P. S. Sivaswamy Aiyer, K.C.S.I., Madras	25
38 MESSAGE Sir H. P. Mody, K.B.E., M.L.A., Bombay	26
39 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA Dr. Sir Gokulchand Narang, Ph.D., Lahore	27

40 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA	
Dr. B. Pattabhi Sitaramayya, M.B., C.M., Author of <i>The History of the Congress</i> , Masulipatam	28
41 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA	
His Holiness Jagadguru Shree Shankaracharya, Kavir Peeth, Nasik	29
42 HAR BILAS SARDA: THE STORY OF THREE CONTACTS	
Sri Prakash, Bar-at-Law, M.L.A., Benares	30
43 HAR BILAS SARDA	
Mahatma Hansraj, Lahore	32
44 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA	
The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Jailal, Judge, High Court, Lahore	33
45 MESSAGE	
Major D. E. H. De-la Fargue, I. A., Political Agent in Zhob, Baluchistan	33
46 SOCIAL LEGISLATION IN INDIA	
Sir Hari Singh Gour, Kt., D. Litt, D.C.L., LL.D.	34
47 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA	
Lilavati Munshi, Bombay	
48 THE WOMANHOOD OF INDIA	
Rajkumari Amrit Kaur, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference	36
49 HAR BILAS SARDA	
Dr. Sir J. C. Bose, F.R.S. C.S.I., C.I.E., D.Sc., (London) LL.D., Founder-Director of the Bose Research Institute, Calcutta	40
50 DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA:	
HISTORIAN, LEGISLATOR AND PATRIOT	
Sahebji Maharaj Sir Anand Swarupji, Kt., Dayal Bagh, Agra	41
51 CITIZENSHIP, OLD AND NEW	
Prof. S. V. Puntambekar, M.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law, Benares Hindu University	45

	PAGE
52 DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA H. S. L. Polak, London	50
53 IMMATURE MARRIAGE AND SOCIAL REFORM A. Yusuf Ali, I.C.S (retired), C B.E., M.A., L.L.M. (Cantab), Principal, Islamia College, Lahore	51
54 APPRECIATION Diwan Bahadur S.E. Runganadhan, retired Vice- Chancellor, Annamalai University	52
55 THE CHILD MARRIAGE RESTRAINT ACT Lady Vidyagaury R. Nilkantha, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference, Ahmedabad	53
56 GREETINGS Dr. B. S. Moonje, President All-India Hindu Mahasabha	55
57 A POLITICAL AND SOCIAL REFORMER : JONATHAN SWIFT Col. T. F. O'Donnel, Principal, Meerut College	56
58 APPRECIATION C. R. Reddy, Vice-Chancellor, Andhra University	61
59 THE PROBLEM OF POPULATION IN INDIA Prof. A. R. Wadia, B. A. (Cantab), Bar-at-Law, Mysore University	62
60 SOCIAL REFORM AND LEGISLATION IN BARODA V. K. Dhurandhar, Nayayamantri (Legal Remembrancer), Baroda	71
61 THE HERON (A POEM) Harindranath Chattopadhyaya, Bombay	75
62 WORLD ECONOMIC CHANGES SINCE THE WAR Dr. P. P. Pillai, D.Sc. (London), Director, International Labour Office (Indian Branch), New Delhi	76
63 MESSAGE Rai Sahib Madan Mohan Seth, B. A., LL. B., President, U. P. Arya Pratinidhi Sabha	88

	PAGE
64 AN APOSTLE OF HINDU MUSLIM UNITY OR PRINCE DARA SHIKOH Ram Prasad Pandeya, M.A., S.R. High School, Sitamau	89
65 A VISION OF PEACE ON EARTH Mrs. Kamla Sathianadhan, M. A., Editor, Indian <i>Ladies Magazine</i> , Vizianagaram	95
66 THE SARDA ACT R. P. Paranjpye, M. A., Ph. D., Vice-Chancellor, Lucknow University	100
67 APPRECIATION Iqbal Narain Gurtu, M.A., LL.B., Vice- Chancellor, Allahabad University	102
68 INDIAN ART AND THE ARCHÆOLOGY IN BRITISH ISLES K. N. Sitaram, M.A., Ph.D., Curator, Lahore Museum	103
69 A PERVERSE POET (A PEOM) Dr. James H. Cousins, D. Litt., Principal, Theosophical College, Madanapalli	113
70 THE AWAKENING OF INDIAN YOUTH Sardarini Kamlabai Kibe, Indore	115
71 APPRECIATION Dr. Narain Prasad Asthana, M.A., LL.D., Allahabad	118
72 SOCIAL REFORM C. Rajgopalachari, Leader, Congress Party, Madras	119
73 APPRECIATION Mrs. Rustomji Faridoonji, Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference, Hyderabad	122
74 SOME ASPECTS OF HINDU CULTURE M.K.Chakravarti, M.A., Principal, S.D.P. College, Beawar	123
75 APPRECIATION Mrs. Ambalal Sarabhai, Ahmedabad	131
76 RAJPUT APATHY TOWARDS THE HINDU EMPIRE Wazir-Ud-Daula R. B. Sardar M.V. Kibe, Indore	132

	PAGE
77 IN SEARCH OF A NEW HUMANITY	
Dr. Lanka Sundaram, M.A., Ph.D., New Delhi	135
78 MAN-WOMAN (A POEM)	
Prof. E. E. Speight, B. A. (London), Ootacamund	144
79 THE FUTURE	
A. S. P. Ayyar, M.A., I.C.S., F.R.S.L., District and Sessions Judge, Vizagapatam	145
80 LIBRARIES AND SOCIAL SERVICE	
S. R. Ranganathan, M.A., L.T., F.L.A., Secretary, Madras Library Association, and University Librarian, Madras	149
81 TELL ME YOUR TALE (A POEM)	
Prof. E. E. Speight, B. A. (London), Ootacamund	161
82 HAR BILAS SARDA: A TRIBUTE	
Mehr Chand, M. A., Principal, D.A.V.College, Jullundur	162
83 METHODS OF SOCIAL REFORM FOR INDIA	
Vinayak N. Mehta, I.C.S., Prime Minister, Bikaner	163
84 INDIAN NIGHT	
Padmini Satthianandhan, M. A., Editor, <i>The Indian Magazine</i> , Calcutta	166
85 HAR BILAS SARDA : AN APPRECIATION	
Rai Bahadur Mathuradas, Retired Civil Surgeon, Lahore	167
86 THE TECHNIQUE OF SOCIAL REFORM IN INDIA	
M. Ruthnaswami, M.A. (Cantab), C.I.E., Bar-at-Law, Member, Public Service Commission, Madras	168
87 HAR BILAS SARDA	
Rev. T. F. Mellor, Bangalore	175
88 STRIPRAJANA	
S. S. Suryanarayana Sastri, M. A. (Oxon), Bar- at-Law, Reader in Philosophy, Madras University	180
89 APPRECIATION	
N. V. Thadani, M. A., Principal, Hindu College, Delhi	184

	PAGE
90 APPRECIATION	
Diwan Bahadur Sir R. Venkatratnam, Ex-Vice- Chancellor, Madras University	184
91 IN QUEST OF THE REMOTE	
Asit Kumar Haldar, B. A., Principal, School of Arts and Crafts, Lucknow	185
92 MESSAGE	
Rao Bahadur C. B. Rama Rao, B.A., M.D., Retired Civil Surgeon, Bangalore	192
93 CHILD MARRIAGE AND THE AGE OF CONSENT	
Professor Gurmukh Nihal Singh, M. Sc. (London), Benares Hindu University	193
94 APPRECIATION	
Major Ranjit Singh, Allahabad	201
95 THE WIDOWS PLIGHT	
Mrs. D. N. Mitra, Jhora, Takda, Darjeeling District	202
96 INFANT MORTALITY IN INDIA	
Dr. W. M. Vaidya, Ph.D., Bar-at-Law, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore	204
97 WE ARE BLIND	
Prof. S. S. L. Chordia, M.A., Morris College, Nagpur	207
98 SOCIAL LEGISLATION AND PUBLIC OPINION IN INDIA.	
Mrs. Lakshmi N. Menon, M.A., L.T., T. D. (London), LL.B., Lucknow	209
99 APPRECIATION:	
Sir K.L. Haksar, K.C.I.E., Political Minister, Gwalior	216
100 THE DAUGHTER'S RIGHT OF INHERITANCE	
Dr. A. S. Altekar, M.A., LL.B., D. Litt., Head of the Department of Ancient Indian History and Culture, Benares Hindu University	217
101 CULTURAL COALESCENCE IN THE <i>ATHARVAVEDA</i>	
Dr. Mathura Lal Sharma, M.A., D. Litt., State Historian, Kotah	224

	PAGE
102 A TENACIOUS SOCIAL REFORMER A. S. Iyengar, Editor, "Associated Press"	228
103 A BRAVE QUEEN OF GUJRAT Dr. Hirananda Sastri, M.A., M.O.L., D. Litt., Director of Archæology, Baroda	239
104 THINGS TO COME Professor E. E. Speight, B.A.. (London), Ootacamund.	231
105 THE POETRY OF RABINDRANATH TAGORE Prof. D. C. Sharma, M. A., Bareilly College	240
106 THE MESSAGE OF THE VEDAS Ganga Prasad, M.A., M.R.A.S., Chief Judge, Tehri	245
107 HAR BILAS SARDA AS A LEGISLATOR Durga Das, Editor, Associated Press, Simla	250
108 CULTURAL MOVEMENTS Prof. P. B. Adhikari, M.A., Benares Hindu University	251
109 MARRIAGES IN GREATER INDIA Dr. B.R. Chatterji, Ph.D., D. Litt., Professor, Meerut College	258
110 GREETINGS Jairamdas Daulatram, Secretary, Indian National Congress	260
111 SOME DIFFICULTIES IN THE WAY OF SOCIAL REFORM IN INDIA Dr. Dhurjati Prasad Mukerjee, M.A., Ph.D., Lucknow University	261
112 BRAHMAN ARISTOCRACY IN ANCIENT HINDU STATES Dr. R. Shama Sastri, Ph.D., Retired Director of Archæology, Mysore	267
113 MADE IN HEAVEN P. S. Sundaram, B.A. (Oxon), Prof. of English, D.A.V. College, Lahore	271
114 APPRECIATION Sir Philip Hartog, K.C.S.I., London	276

- 115 THE SOCIAL, FRIENDLY, HONEST MAN
Govindlal D. Shah, B. A., LL. B., Editor, "The
New Outlook," Ahmedabad 277
- 116 THE CO-ORDINATION OF INDIAN EDUCATION
Dr. Beni Prasad, M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc., (London), Professor
in Civics and Politics, University of Allahabad 279
- 117 THE DISINTEGRATION OF THE WEST
K. K. Mehotra, M.A., D. Litt. (Oxon), Lecturer in
English, Allahabad University 285
- 118 EDUCATION FOR LIFE
Diwan Chand Sharma, M. A., Professor,
D. A. V. College, Lahore 292
- 119 MAKING OF THE AMERICAN CONSTITUTION
Dr. Sudhindra Bose, Ph. D., Lecturer in Political Science,
State University of Iowa, U. S. A. 298
- 120 HAR BILAS SARDA
Ram Gopal, Bar-at-Law, Bangalore 307
- 121 MESSAGE
Raja Jwala Prasad, M.I.E., Pro. Vice-Chancellor,
Benares Hindu University 311
- 122 SHADOW SENTIMENTS
Sankara Krishna Chettur, I.C.S., Madras Presidency 312
- 123 HAR BILAS SARDA
Col. Sir B. H. Nanavatty, Kt., C. I. E., F. R. C. S.,
Ahmedabad 319
- 124 THE HUMANITARIAN WORK OF THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS
Dr. V. Shiva Ram, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.H.S., Member
of the Political Section, League of Nations
Secretariat, sometimes Head of the Department of
Political Science, Lucknow University 321
- 125 MESSAGE
Prof. R. L. Turner, University of London 328

	PAGE
126 THE IDEA OF CULTURE	
P.R. Krishnaswami M.A., Ceded Districts College, Anantpur	329
127 INDIA'S FORGOTTEN CAPITAL (FATEHPUR SIKRI, 1569-1585)	
Prof. S.V. Venkateswara, M.A., Presidency College, Madras	334
128 COASTAL SHIPPING IN INDIA	
Dr. B. V. Narayanaswami Naidu, M.A., B.Com., Ph.D., Bar-at-Law, Professor of Economics and Dean, Faculty of Arts, Annamalai University	342
129 THE ART OF AJANTA	
Srimant Bhavanrao, Raja Sahib of Aundh	350
130 SOME ASPECTS OF WOMEN'S EDUCATION	
Mrs. E. S. Appasamy, Madras	353
131 DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA	
Rajendra Krishna Kumar, M. A., Principal, D. M. College, Moga (Punjab)	360
132 A PIONEER IN HUMAN ENGINEERING	
S. V. Ramamurti, I.C.S., Madras Presidency	361
133 THE EDUCATION OF GIRLS IN INDIA	
Lady Gunawati Maharaj Singh, B. A., Lucknow	364
134 MESSAGE	
Colonel J. Hoskyn, I. A., London	365
135 THE INDIAN WOMAN STUDENT OF TO-DAY	
Mrs. H. S. Hensman, M.A., Principal, Maharani's College for Women, Mysore	366
136 LIFE AND POETRY	
Surendra Nath Bhattacharyya, M.A., Benares Hindu University	372
137 FOLK-SONGS OF SYRIAN CHRISTIANS	
P. J. Thomas, M.A., D. Litt., D. Phil, Professor of Economics, Madras University	375

138	THE NAGAS Mr. T. K. Krishna Menon, B.A., B.L., Ernakulam, Cochin	379
139	SOME WOMEN WRITERS OF BENGAL Dr. J. K. Dasgupta, M.A., Ph.D. (London), Vice- Principal, Durbar College, Rewa	382
140	GAYATRI RAMAYANA Vidyasagara, Vidyavachaspati, P.P.S. Sastri, B.A. (Oxon), Professor of Sanskrit and Comparative Philosophy, Presidency College, Madras, and Curator, Government Oriental Manuscripts Library, Madras	385
141	NEW LIGHT ON THE ORIGIN OF CIVILIZATION Dr. Radhakumud Mukerji, M.A., Ph.D., P.R.S., Professor of Indian History, Lucknow University	388
142	MESSAGE C. Vijayaraghavachari, Ex-President, Indian National Congress	391
143	A TAMIL POET : TIRUNAVUKKARSU Dr. Miss C. Minakshi, M. A., Ph. D., Madras	392
144	DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA Rao Saheb C. Hayavadana Rao, B. A., B.L., M.L.C., Mysore	396
145	THE NEW WOMAN IN INDIA Prof. Benoy Kumar Sarkar, Calcutta	400
146	SHAH JAHAN AND THE FORTRESS OF CHITOR Sri Ram Sharma, M.A., Professor of History, D. A. V. College, Lahore	407
147	WIDOWED (POEM) P. Seshadri, M. A., Principal, Government College, Ajmer	412
148	EDUCATION UNDER THE COLAS K. N. Nilkanta Sastri, Professor of Indian History, and Archaeology, University of Madras	413

	PAGE
149 A SCHEME OF FEDERAL FINANCE Dr. B. Ramchandra Rau, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.E.S., (London), Department of Economics and Commerce, University of Calcutta	419
150 THE PROBLEM OF ADULT MARRIAGE S. L. Pandhari Pande, M. A., Principal, City College, Nagpur	426
151 THE DEATH OF SINDHURAJA Mahamahopadhyaya, Rai Bahadur Gaurishankar H. Ojha, Curator, Rajputana Museum, Ajmer	431
152 EDUCATION AND SOCIETY Cyril Modak, M. A., Jubbulpur	439
153 CHYAVANA AND ASVINI, OR THE SCIENCE OF REJUVENATION V. S. Agrawala, M.A., Curator, Museum, Muttra	445
154 THE RAJPUT ORDER Dr. Kalidas Nag, M.A., D. Litt., Editor, <i>India and the World</i> , Calcutta	451
155 HAR BILAS SARDA N. C. Kelkar, Ex-M. L. A., Poona	453
156 MESSAGE Pandit Iqbal Narain Gurtu, Vice-Chancellor, Allahabad University, Allahbad	454
157 MAJID Prof. Amarnatha Jha, M. A., Dean, Faculty of Arts, Allahabad University	455
158 A GREAT HINDU : A TRIBUTE TO DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA C. S. Ranga Aiyer, Ex. M. L. A.	458
159 HINDU SUPERIORITY Rai Bahadur Pandit Kanahyalal, M. A., LL. B., Ex-Judge, High Court, Allahabad	460
160 WHAT IS HUMOUR R. K. Tripathi, M. A., Jaswant College, Jodhpur	464

	PAGE
161 MESSAGE	
The Tikka Rani Sahiba of Kapurthala	470
162 THE BEGINNING OF WESTERN EDUCATION IN MADRAS	
Rao Sahib C. S. Srinivasachari, M. A., Annamalai University	471
163 THE SOCIAL REFORM IN INDIA	
Prof. Jaygopal Banerjee, M.A., Formerly Professor of English, University of Calcutta	477
164 AN UNIDENTIFIED KING OF MALWA	
Rameshwar G. Ojha, M.A., Professor of Sanskrit, Government College, Ajmer	485
165 HAR BILAS SARDA : HIS HISTORICAL WORKS	
Ram Chand Manchanda, B. A., LL.B., Advocate, Lahore	492
166 LEAVES FROM THE DIARY OF A DISTRICT OFFICER	
D. B. Sir T. Vijairaghavacharya, M.A., K.B.E.	497
167 PLEA FOR BRIGHTNESS AND LIGHTNESS IN NATIONAL LIFE	
M. M. Guptara, B.A. (Hons) (Oxon), Principal, C. A. Intermediate College, Muttra	502
168 LA BELLE DAME SANS MERCI	
Diwan Bahadur K. L. Paonaskar, M.A., C.I.E., Ex-Diwan of Kishangarh	509
169 THIS MARRIAGE BUSINESS	
S. S. Mathur, M.A., Prof., Government College, Ajmer	510
170 THE PLACE OF ENGLISH IN INDIA	
M. Sri Ramamurti, M. A.; LL. B., Professor, Maharaja's College, Vizianagram	514
171 THOUGHTS ON INDIAN MUSIC	
R. Srinivasan, M. A., Prof., Maharaja's College, Trivandrum	519
172 THE FIRST RAY OF SOCIAL REFORM IN RAJPUTANA	
Bisheshwar Nath Reu., Superintendent of Archæology, Jodhpur	522

	PAGE
173 THE LOCATION OF VISHNUPADAGRI	
Dasharatha Sharma, M.A., Bikaner	524
174 AS WE GROW OLD	
P. Seshadri, M.A., Principal, Government College, Ajmer	529
175 PROBLEMS OF THE SELF	
A. C. Mukherjee, M.A., Reader in Philosophy, University of Allahabad	534
176 D. B. HAR BILAS SARDA	
The Hon'ble Sir Phiroz C. Sethna, Kt., O.B.E., M.C.S., Bombay	540
177 HAR BILAS SARDA	
Lady Hartog, London	541
178 DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA	
Colonel C. W. Waddington, C.I.E., M.V.O., Mayo College, Ajmer	542
179 DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA	
Diwan Bahadur Raja Narendra Nath, Late Commissioner of Lahore	543
180 MESSAGE	
The Hon'ble Nawab Sir, Abdul Qaiyum, K.C.S.I., Minister, N.W.F.P., Peshawar	544
181 MESSAGE	
Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., Bombay	544
182 MESSAGE	
Ramanand Chatterji, Editor, <i>Modern Review</i> , Calcutta	544
183 MESSAGE	
Diwan Bahadur Pandit Dharm Narain, Prime Minister, Udaipur	545
184 MESSAGE	
Rao Sahib Kesri Singh, Diwan, Kishangarh	545
185 HAR BILAS SARDA	
Seth Sobhag Mal Lodha, Ajmer	546

	PAGE
186 MESSAGE (Hindi)	
Jamnalal Bajaj, Treasurer, Indian National Congress	547
187 MESSAGE (Hindi)	
Seth Jugal Kishore Birla, Calcutta	547
188 HAR BILAS SARDA (Hindi)	
Rao Gopalsingh, Kharwa	548
APPENDIX	
189 A Har Bilas Sardar: Principal Events of his life	551
190 B Donors	555

LIST OF PLATES

To face page

HAR BILAS SARDA, 1934 A. D.	<i>Frontispiece.</i>
P. SESHADRI M.A., Principal, Government College, Ajmer	xxxv
HON. COL. SIR GEORGE D. OGILVIE	4
STANDING FINANCE COMMITTEE	8
HAR BILAS SARDA, 1886 A. D.	175
LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY	250
HAR BILAS SARDA : Four Generations	307
HAR BILAS SARDA, 1895 A. D.	360
HAR BILAS SARDA, 1899 A. D.	453
S. SOBHAJ MAL LODHA, AJMER	546



PRINCIPAL P. SESHADRI.

INTRODUCTION

BY

PRINCIPAL P. SESHADRI, M.A.,

I

IT is not the good fortune of everybody to pass the Biblical span of seventy years assigned to ordinary human life, much less to be in the full possession of all the faculties, in spite of the advancing years. It is rarer still, to have an extensive record of useful, social and public service to look back upon in the evening of one's life, achieve national distinction and enjoy the appreciation of a large circle of one's own countrymen. But it is precisely because such good fortune has fallen to the lot of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, that many of his friends have sought to do him honour, by the presentation of this commemoration volume, on the occasion of his completing seventy years.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda is undoubtedly amongst the most well-known figures in India to-day. As the author of the Child-Marriage Restraint Act, his name will be handed down to posterity, as that of a humanitarian and reformer who could fight successfully against one of the lamentable evils of Indian Social life. As a member of the Indian Legislative Assembly for three terms, representing Ajmer-Merwara, he endeavoured with all his might to bring forward its grievances to the notice of the authorities concerned and do what he could to advance its interests. His position is not less important as a writer on Indian historical topics, with special reference to Rajasthan, of whose legend and romance he has always been a passionate admirer. It is therefore not surprising in the least, that several representative men and women in India to-day should have thought of preserving his name in a literary record of this kind even during his own lifetime, an honour shown only to a few eminent sons of India in recent years, like Dr. Rabindranath Tagore, Pt. Madan Mohan Malaviya and a handful of others.

II

The main events of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's life are easily enumerated. Born at Ajmer on the 3rd June, 1867, he passed his Matriculation Examination in 1883 and his Intermediate in 1885 from the Government College Ajmer, for which he has always retained great affection as his *alma mater*. As the Government College had not yet been raised to the status of the First Grade, he then migrated to the Agra College from which institution he took his B. A. degree in 1888 with Honours in English, standing first amongst the students in the United Provinces. After a brief period of service as a master at the Government College, Ajmer, he was transferred to the Judicial Service of Ajmer-Merwara from which he retired in 1924, having risen to the highest Judicial appointment open to a member of his service, acting as District and Sessions Judge. It was during this period that he was for some time in the service of the Foreign and political Department as Guardian to His Highness the late Maharawal of Jaisalmer. Except for a brief time, during which he was senior judge of the Jodhpur High Court, he has lived all his retirement at Ajmer, engaging himself actively in social and public work and pursuing his favourite studies and literary labours.

III

It is interesting to examine the intellectual and cultural influences which have operated on his life and moulded his mind and character. From his father, Mr. Har Narayana Sarda who was Librarian at the Government College, Ajmer and who was keenly interested in Indian life and thought, he inherited his love of books and reading. His earliest recollections are, therefore, associated with the Government College Library and the institution can claim to have inspired him, not only as one of the ordinary *alumni*, but also as one intimately connected with her intellectual life from childhood: Students of English literature will remember what great influence was exercised on the intellectual development of Dr. Johnson in his early years, by the fact that his father was a bookseller at Lichfield

and the future Dictator of English Letters was allowed to range at will over the extensive collection of his father's books. It may be said that the library of the Government College was like the father's bookshop of Dr. Johnson in the case of young Sarda.

There can be no more inspiring centre for rousing interest in the chequered history of India than Rajputana which has not only been the cock-pit of our country like Belgium in Europe, but which can also boast of some of the highest traditions of Indian chivalry. If Sir Walter Scott was inspired very largely by the Border, living in Edinburgh and being steeped in the romance and adventure of the region, born in Ajmer almost under the shadow of Prithviraj's fort on Taragarh, Mr. Sarda has naturally turned in his literary efforts to the glorification of Rajasthan.

To the intensity of his spiritual realization of the best traditions of Rajputana may also be traced his championship of the woman's cause in India. Time was when the chivalrous Rajput knight adopted as his sister even an unknown princess who sent him a *rakhi* or silken string to be tied round his wrist and defended her valiantly all his life, without even having set his eyes upon her face. Born in the nineteenth century and belonging to a caste which is notoriously devoid of fighting traditions, Mr. Sarda has been deprived of the privilege of being a *rakhi-ka-bhai* or a "bracelet-brother", rushing about the country with lance and shield and rescuing women in distress, but he has spared neither pen nor tongue, in carrying out the essential spirit of Rajput chivalry. His support of the woman's cause in India amounts to a feeling of religious worship, as Myers said of Wordsworth's attitude to nature. The only pity of it is he has not had even wider opportunities of helping the cause so dear to his heart. I can never forget how he was overpowered with emotion and tears stood in his eyes, the other day in my drawing room at Ajmer, when I read my Sonnet in this volume entitled *Widowed*,* portraying the sorrows of the young Hindu widow, one

*See page 412.

of the worst blots on our civilization. Many workers in the cause of Indian womanhood to-day have rightly stressed this point in their contributions to this volume.

No account of the influences which have shaped Mr. Sarada's life can be complete, without a reference to his associations with the Arya Samaj since his childhood. He had the great privilege, as a boy, of attending many of the lectures delivered by Swami Dayanand Saraswati in Ajmer and its neighbourhood in the company of his father and the profound impression they must have made on his plastic mind can be easily imagined. It is interesting to note that while Mr. Sarada has absorbed some of the best aspects of the Arya Samaj, pride in our ancient heritage, zeal for social reform and love of the Hindu community, his liberal culture has saved him from some of its failings. He is not aggressive and militant, carrying about him an odour of unpleasant disputation and a blind bigotry, but a refined believer in its leading tenets, with a broad and open-minded tolerance to other sections of Hinduism and to all faiths in general. He has amply repaid his debt to the inspiration of the Arya Samaj by his honorary services to the Paropakarami Sabha, a Trust founded by Swami Dayanand himself for the propagation of the doctrines of the Arya Samaj. One eventful morning in the year 1883, as a lad of sixteen, Mr. Sarada had joined the large concourse of people who surged along the roads of Ajmer in the funeral procession of Swami Dayanand Saraswati. Fifty years later, when the anniversary of the Swamiji's death was celebrated in Ajmer, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada had the privilege to take active part in the proceedings as General Secretary of the semi-centenary celebrations and was President of an extensive All-India Swadeshi Industrial Exhibition held to commemorate the occasion.

IV.

When the fates have been so generous and there is such a good record of national service to one's credit, it is probably graceless

to complain of limitations and speculate on what might have been, if circumstances had been more favourable to Mr. Sarda in some ways. It is a pity that Mr. Sarda's lot was cast in the minor Administration of Ajmer-Merwara and not in one of the major provinces, with greater opportunities for distinction. In one of the latter, he should probably have retired as a Judge of the High Court or as a Minister, though it may be pointed out that Mr. Sarda has none of the noisy and scheming ways of the demagogue and has too scholarly a mind to be a favourite with any Democracy. If he had started service at one of the Universities and been a Professor, he should have had better opportunities for uninterrupted and full time literary work, to the immense benefit to the cause of Indian History and scholarship. If he had not to pit himself against the immovable rocks of ignorance and orthodoxy in this country, he should have achieved even greater glory as a social reformer. Wide as are his cultural interests, it is also matter for regret that he has not crossed the borders of India and he has denied himself opportunities of coming into personal contact with the energetic and pulsing social and political life of the West. Sanskrit scholarship would also have been a priceless addition to his intellectual equipment, particularly in view of his legitimate pride in the achievements of Indian thought and philosophy, though his knowledge includes Urdu and Persian Literature, in accordance with the fashion of his earlier years. It is, however, not given to mortals to possess everything they desire and we have, therefore, to be content with the gifts and opportunities which the Almighty has bestowed on Mr. Sarda.

V

The achievements of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda have been referred to, at length, by several writers in this volume. But they can be summarised under three heads, excluding an account of

his service as a Judicial officer of the Government which does not call for any special comment. Like many others in Government service, he spent years of his life in discharging routine duties in the dusty purlieus of Courts of Law which, however necessary to the administration of a country, do not unfortunately allow sufficient opportunities for scholarship or things which attract popular imagination, unless a person is in the highest places of the official hierarchy.

It is undoubtedly as a successful social reformer that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar will be remembered longest. Raja Ram Mohan Roy earned the everlasting gratitude of his countrymen, by the strong support he gave to Lord William Bentinck, mobilising Indian public opinion in favour of his measure to suppress *Sati*. Mr. Sardar's Child Marriage Restraint Act has not yet had the extensive influence it deserves and Government have not found it possible to enforce it with strictness, but there is no denying the fact that the measure is equally far-reaching in its importance. The widow who burnt herself on the funeral pyre of her husband, with a mistaken sense of wifely duty went through her agony quickly, but the child-wife gradually sinking under the responsibilities of married life, with impaired health and ruined vitality and repeated chances of death in premature maternity is subjected to even greater pain and misery, not so easily perceptible, only because, it is silent and "close-lipped" suffering, protracted over a long period of years. The satisfaction of having placed on the Statute Book a measure to lighten the suffering, even to any little extent, is enough reward in itself to any person in his life. It is unfortunate that the measure should not have been taken up enthusiastically by the people, but it has exercised considerable moral influence on the masses and perceptible improvement is being noticed all over the country with regard to the age of marriage. When the time comes for the next Census in India in another four years, there can be no doubt that statistics will testify to the beneficial working of the act. The value of Pandit Ishwar Chandra Vidyasagar's Hindu Widow-Remarriage Act has not been lost, merely because it has not been taken

advantage of by large numbers of Hindu families. The Sarda Act is undoubtedly the most outstanding event in the history of social reform in India, in the early decades of the twentieth century.

There is very little, again, which can be added to the tributes which have been paid in this volume to his work in the Legislative Assembly. It is interesting to note that appreciations of his work in this sphere have come, not only from non-officials, but also from members of the official benches, though in the present circumstances of the country, it is often difficult to command the goodwill of both the sections. He was not only a doughty champion of the cause of women, but a nationalist anxious to secure the political advancement of his country. One of his main services was his annual pleas on the occasions of the Budget, for greater consideration to Ajmer-Merwara of which he was the elected representative for eleven years. It is not uncomplimentary to the Diwan Bahadur, at the same time, to mention that he is not a politician by temperament and he was never meant for the noise and confusion of the market-place. He has ceased to be a member of the Assembly, but I am not quite sure if at least sometimes, he does not feel it a relief and rejoice, sitting quietly with a book in his hand repeating to himself,

The hurly burly's done
The battle is lost and won.*

In the Introduction, I have contributed to Mr. Sarda's *Speeches and Writings*, I have given an account of his work as a writer. His volume on *Hindu Superiority* with which he came into prominence in the literary world of India, appeared at a time when educated Hindus, dazzled by Western civilization, suffered from a sense of inferiority complex and it did much to instil self-respect and confidence in the community. He has also made valuable contributions to the history of Rajputana, by writing biographical sketches of *Maharana Kumbha*, *Maharana Sāngā* and *Hamir of Ranthambhor*. He is the author of a book on Ajmer, a city of which

*Shakespeare : *Macbeth*.

he is passionately fond and there are also a number of miscellaneous writings of his gathered in his *Speeches and Writings*, including some of his utterances in the Legislative Assembly. He is still busy reading and writing and it will not be surprising, if there are additions to this list in the coming years.

VI

It is perhaps not quite necessary for the Editor of a volume of this kind to give an account of the personal characteristics of the gentleman to whom it is presented. A volume of this type is meant to be more a tribute to public services than to private virtues. But reference may be made here to at least a few of his qualities worthy of special notice.

Diwan Bahadur Sarma has absorbing intellectual tastes and an insatiable desire for knowledge which he exercises to the full even at this age. Reading is his favourite pastime, next only to conversation during which he is also a patient listener. He can always take refuge from the cares of the world in "the consolatory self-forgetfulness of literature". One of the regrets of his life is, I expect, that he has not been able to devote more time to his literary work. He should have been happy to leave behind him some monumental work, in several volumes, containing a detailed history of Rajputana up to our own times, completing the work so well inaugurated by Tod in his *Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan*.

Another ruling impulse of his life has been his sense of local patriotism. The lines of Rudyard Kipling can be applied to him with great appropriateness:

God gave all men earth to love,
But since our hearts are small
Ordained for each one spot should prove
Beloved over all.*

Addison tells humourously that Sir Roger de Coverley maintained

*Rudyard Kipling: *Sussex*.

England had the tallest mountains and the longest rivers of the world and was, therefore, very proud of his country. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's knowledge of national and world-geography is undoubtedly sounder, but I never had any doubt that he considers Rajputana the most wonderful part of the world and that there is no more picturesque spot on earth, than his own native city of Ajmer, with the twin hills of Taragarh and Madar overlooking the vast expanse of waters in Anasagar.

As a member of the teaching profession myself, there is nothing which appeals to me more in his nature than his burning zeal for education. If he was invested with dictatorial powers, one of his first acts would be the introduction of free and compulsory education all over India. He is not one of those inclined to minimise the value of higher education, in their professed anxiety to advocate the cause of the education of the masses. He is as appreciative of the needs of higher intellectual life and the advantages of culture to a nation, as he is keen on programmes of elementary education. One of his favourite dreams is to see the inauguration of a University for Rajputana, though unfortunately there does not seem to be any sign of its early realization. His enthusiasm is not less for the education of women in this country, though here again he has not had the opportunities of translating it into effect, due particularly to the indifference of the society in which his lot is cast.

He has also a fine sense of patriotism, though as I have said already, it is not such as can appeal to the popular imagination. He does not see eye to eye with some of the radical politicians of this country, but his love for the motherland is not less genuine, because it is more silent. One of my most common experiences is to find him, in the course of conversation, suddenly fall into loud sympathy with the poverty, ignorance and suffering of our people and their foolishness in being a prey to superstition or in indulging in thoughtless communal warfare. We have often differed in our political opinions, but I have always respected the sincerity of his patriotism.

Life in a comparatively small provincial town like Ajmer does not tend to develop what Matthew Arnold has called a "note of urbanity." But Mr. Har Bilas Sarma is full of it, having had ample opportunities of meeting people of various shades of opinion and faith. Ruling Princes, Government officers and ordinary people of all kinds, he has hobnobbed with all his life and he has nothing of "provinciality" about him, having also met some of the best people in the country for several years in Delhi and Simla, when he was a member of the Indian Legislative Assembly. Culture has sometimes been described as the faculty which enables one to adjust oneself to all sorts and conditions of men and Mr. Sarma has it in abundance.

"What is the secret of your youth?", asked a journalist of me the other day in Simla, in the course of an interview for his paper, but there is nobody among those whom I know, to whom this question could be more usefully addressed than to Mr. Har Bilas Sarma. It is indeed difficult to resist the physical disabilities of age, but those favoured by the gods, as the Greeks have said, always keep young in mind and spirit. Mr. Sarma is pre-eminently a person of this type and all his friends will wish him, on this occasion, that the quality may remain unimpaired to the end of his life. It may be as Wordsworth says of childhood, that "heaven lies about us in our infancy," but it is certainly not true in his case, that "the shades of the prison-house begin to close upon the growing boy." *

Mr. Sarma's public work has largely been in the nature of fighting for the eradication of social and other evils and he therefore gives the impression, specially to those at a distance, of being a pugilistic reformer ever-ready for a fight to the finish with his opponents. But to those who know him intimately, there is a very tender *human* side to his character which expresses itself constantly in sympathy for the poor and the suffering, love for children and affection for friends. He is hurt to the quick when he hears any tale of injustice or tyranny; he is happiest in the company of his great-grand-children and I have known him exert himself very hard to help some of his friends.

*Wordsworth: *Ode on the Intimations of Immortality*.

The most outstanding trait in his character is, however, his chivalrous attitude to women. As I have said elsewhere, there is no greater friend of the woman's cause in India to-day than Mr. Har Bilas Sarda, and workers in the camp could certainly shout in the words of Meredith:

“We have won a champion, sister, and a sage.”†

His is essentially the spirit of the troubadours and the trouveres of mediaeval France and if only if he had also the gift of song, he would enshrine the honour of woman in imperishable words. There is nothing which stirs him to greater indignity than the treatment afforded to Indian women to-day and the conditions of unhealthy restraint imposed upon them in many quarters.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda is not a “high-brow”, looking down on the rest of humanity, himself standing on a pedestal of intellectual or moral superiority, but an essentially *human* person, kindly and indulgent to man's ordinary failings. He is no puritan lost in a world of asceticism, but one who is anxious to live a rich intellectual and emotional life, enjoying the good things of the world and sharing them with others. He is not distant and forbidding in his ways, but easy to come into touch and form friendship with.

VII.

Though the present writer is twenty years younger than Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, he can claim, without any breach of modesty, to have come into contact with many well-known personalities of his time in India and abroad and seen during his travels over several continents, East and West,

Cities of men

And manners, climates, councils and governments ; *

if not in the adventurous and heroic spirit of ancient Ulysses, at least with the help of the admirable amenities provided by modern

†Meredith : *Fair Ladies in Revolt*.

*Tennyson : *Ulysses*.

civilization. Concluding this *Introduction*, it is perhaps enough for him to add, that even in the future years of his life, the personality of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada will be one of the most interesting memories of his life, as it is to him now, residing in his native city of Ajmer, presiding over the very college responsible for his education and enjoying the privilege of his friendship.

MESSAGES AND GREETINGS

MAHATMA M. K. GANDHI,

I do believe in the services that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has rendered for social reform.

THE RIGHT HON: SIR TEJ BAHADUR SAPRU, P.C., K.C.S.I.,

I am very glad to hear that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda is completing his seventieth year. I wish him many more years of useful and active service. The lead that he has taken in matters of social reform should secure for him the gratitude and appreciation of all those who are interested in the regeneration of the country. I wish him many more years of useful life.

THE RIGHT HON'BLE V. S. SRINIVASA SASTRI, P. C.

Vice-Chancellor, Annamalia University.

I shall feel it a great kindness on your part to include me among those who desire to greet and felicitate Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on the occasion of his completing the age of seventy. The country owes him many services of high value.

**THE RIGHT HON'BLE NAWAB SIR AKBAR HYDARI,
NAWAB HYDERJUNG BAHADUR, P.C., K.C.S.I.,**

Finance Minister, Hyderabad (Deccan.)

IT gives me great pleasure, on this occasion, to send you my best wishes and my sincere admiration for the great work done in numerous directions by Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. I am glad you have undertaken to commemorate that work in the shape

of a volume as, whatever may be the differences of those who do not quite see eye to eye with Diwan Bahadur Sarada in his social legislation regarding the Sarada Act, the best opinion in the country will, I am sure, appreciate it as having been intended for the good of Indian Society in general. I feel sure that when the time comes, the opposition to this legislation, so natural in the conditions of the time in which it was launched, will die down and the measure will be fully appreciated by the great majority of Sarada's countrymen.

SIR ATUL CHATTERJEE, K.C.S.I.,

Late High Commissioner for India, London.

IT is a very happy thought on the part of the many friends and admirers of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada to present him, on the occasion of his seventy-first birthday, with a complimentary volume of essays. The Diwan Bahadur has secured an honourable position among Indian historians by his original and exceedingly valuable work on the Mediæval history of Rajputana and North India. His example has been an inspiration to many younger workers in this field. The Diwan Bahadur's name has also become a household word for all persons interested in social progress in India. I hope that he will be spared for many years yet to continue his excellent labours in both directions.

SIR JOSEPH BHOORE, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.,

Late High Commissioner for India, London.

MY old friend, Har Bilas Sarada has inscribed his name indelibly on the pages of India's social history by his work both within and without the Legislature.

It must be the fervent wish of his many friends and admirers that he may long be spared to inspire to still further advance the ideals for which he has stood and laboured.

Mrs. SAROJINI NAIDU,

Ex-President, Indian National Congress.

I am very happy to include myself among the number of friends who are offering their affectionate greetings and congratulations to the veteran warrior, Har Bilas Sarda, on his seventy-first birthday. In the genial and mellow autumn of his life, it must be a rich source of pride and satisfaction to him to realise that he, at all events, is not among the prophets who are without honour in their own age and country. All Indians, and especially Indian women, owe and gladly acknowledge their deep debt of gratitude to him for his brave and tireless labours and valiant battles in the cause of progressive social measures.

THE HON'BLE SIR N. N. SIRCAR, K.C.S.I.,

Law Member, Government of India.

MY sincere congratulation to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on the completion of his seventy years of a life, useful to the country for his work as a publicist and Social Reformer.

THE HON'BLE SIR B. J. GLANCY, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S.,

Secretary to His Excellency, the Crown Representative.

I am glad to hear of the proposal to present a complimentary volume of essays to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. I have known the Diwan Bahadur now over a quarter of a century, and I feel myself to be highly honoured by my long acquaintance with so famous a character.

THE HON. COLONEL SIR G. D. OGILVIE, K. C. I. E., C. S. I., I. A.,

Resident for Rajputana and Chief Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara.

IT is a great pleasure to me to congratulate Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on his completing the age of seventy years. His has been a long life of service to his own province of Ajmer-Merwara and to the people of India. Starting his career in Government service, nearly fifty years ago, as a master in the Government College, he has, by his untiring energy and his selfless love for his fellow countrymen, made his name a household word throughout India. He will go down to history as a Social Reformer and as a pioneer of Women's Rights. The act, which bears his name, is a landmark in the social history of India, and he is the author of several well-known works on social, historical and biographical subjects. Throughout his long and distinguished career, first as a Government servant for thirty-four years and later, as an all-India politician and an energetic man of public affairs in his native town and province of Ajmer, he has combined unquestioned loyalty to Government with independence of character and judgment, and has won for himself a position of great respect and wide influence. At an age when retirement from the arena of all-India politics might have proved an irresistible temptation to seek rest in retirement, he has, with the most commendable devotion to duty, decided to devote his energies to the municipal and local affairs of Ajmer, in which capacity he has been of great assistance to the local administration.

I have personally known him for fifteen years, and I greatly value the pleasure and privilege of his friendship.



THE HON. COLONEL SIR GEORGE D. OGILVIE, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.A.
RESIDENT FOR RAJPUTANA & CHIEF COMMISSIONER, AJMER-MERWARA,

**HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA DHIRAJ MAHARAWAL SAHIB
SRI SIR JAWAHIR SINGHJI BAHADUR, K. C. S. I.,**

Jaisalmer.

IT affords me genuine pleasure to send you my cordial felicitations on your seventieth birthday. My associations with you date back to several decades when in my youth you, as my guardian-tutor, initiated me into the mysteries of scholastic life. The happy old days that we spent together in Jaisalmer are still vivid in my mind. It is but natural for me to have watched with admiration your achievements in the various spheres of public life. Your name is bound to go to posterity as a great champion of the social uplift of the country and your writings on Rajput History and Hindu culture will always infuse a lively interest in the minds of young and old alike. May God prolong your life so that the country may profit more and more by your versatile knowledge and ripe experience.

**HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA DHIRAJ MAHARAJA
SRI YAGYANARAIN SINGHJI BAHADUR,**

Kishangarh.

I have great pleasure in writing these few words. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has been known to me for many years. He is a great historian and a lover of true Rajput Chivalry. I wish he lives to do more work and I congratulate him on the good work he has done.

**HIS HIGHNESS RAI-I-RAYAN MAHARAWAL
SRI LAKSHMAN SINGHJI SAHADUR, K. C. S. I.,**

Dungarpur.

YOUR deep personal interest in the progress and welfare of the province of Ajmer-Merwara and your ceaseless activities in trying to secure for it a suitable position as a self-contained unit in the polity of the country are services which will be remembered with much esteem and affection by the people. But your activities have not been of a provincial character only; and on your seventy-first birthday, the people of Rajputana in particular, and of the whole country in general, will look to you with eyes full of admiration and hearts full of appreciation for the eminent services you have done, not only to the province, but to the whole of India, whose future progeny will be a living tribute to the beneficial measures you have been chiefly instrumental in bringing on the Statute Book.

Apart from your distinguished work in the sphere of politics, your activities in the field of historical research have been equally valuable, and your works on history—your *Maharāna Sanga* in particular—have won for you a place of no small eminence among scholars of Rajput history. It is my fervent wish that you may be spared long to the people of the country to see the mission of your life fulfilled in its entirety.

HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJ RANA SRI RAJENDRA SINGHJI BAHADUR,

Jhalawar.

HALL, venerable Sir, on your attaining your seventy-first birthday the period mentioned by the Psalmist as the limit of man's sojourn here. May you add considerably to this span of time "and take from my mouth the wish of happy years." The importance of a life is not to be measured by time, but by achievement and when we remember these seventy years have meant an accumulation of endeavour and great result, we cannot but feel pride in the mighty harvest.

Your industry in Rajput history and Hindu culture has given us a permanent treasure-house; Literature, Sociology, and the kindred Sciences have been enriched by your contributions and all who are interested in human uplift have been encouraged and heartened by your efforts.

It is, such as you, sir, that keep alive the glorious spiritual heritage which is ours, and when the mind ranges round the vastness of our mental possession we reverently and with gratitude pay you our homage. You are ever the jealous custodian of our riches and treasures that do not pass away, but grow more resplendent with the years.

Your work on the more material plain, Child-Marriage Restraint and the Women's Cause—has been of immense service, and your patient perseverance in the Legislative Assembly has been notable.

To sum up, a life devoted to mental achievement and social service, your name has already a secure niche in the temple of fame, and for the remaining years may you be led "gently down the slant of life."

THE HON'BLE SIR FRANK NOYCE, K.C.S.I., Kt.C.B.E., I.C.S., D. Litt., Ph. D.,

*Member, Government of India, Industries and Labour Department,
Simla.*

IT has become a pleasant custom to present to eminent scholars a volume of essays on their seventieth birthdays. There is no figure in Indian public life who better deserves such a tribute than Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada. My own share in it cannot, I fear, take the form of the learned essays that will flow from other and far abler pens, some of which will. I have no doubt, deal adequately with the varied aspects of a long and honourable career as legislator, educationalist, historian and, above all, as social reformer. I have not the qualifications for a contribution which would be worthy of the occasion. But I can—and do—most gladly pay the Diwan Bahadur the modest tribute of a friendship which dates back to our first meeting in the Legislative Assembly in the autumn session of 1929, when I became Secretary to the Government of India in the Department of Education, Health and Lands. No one who has ever met Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada could fail at once to be numbered amongst his friends, but I had two special links with him. The first was a personal one, my deep and abiding interest in Indian history. I have reason to be grateful to him for the additions he made to my—at that time—scanty stock of knowledge of the history of a part of India which I had not till then been fortunate enough to visit. The second was an official one—arising out of his deep interest in the municipal affairs of Ajmer. Throughout his membership of the Assembly, he never ceased to be a doughty champion of his constituency and, more especially of his birth-place, and did all he could to advance its welfare. To his ability as a cross-examiner, which survived in full measure from his judicial career, I can testify from my own experience, when I appeared before the Standing Finance Committee, of which he was a member.

I invariably did my best to be in my seat in the House when he was "up", as I knew that I should hear a speech packed with

STANDING FINANCE COMMITTEE OF THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY, 1933 A. D.



HAR BILAS SARDAR: SIXTH FROM THE LEFT (Sitting).

matter that deserved the closest attention and I shall always be specially glad that I was present at the passing of the Act which bears his name. I shall leave India in April next all the richer for the friendship of Har Bilas Sarda.

THE HON'BLE SIR ABDUL RAHIM, K.C.S.I.,

President, Legislative Assembly, New Delhi.

I am glad to send my greetings and good wishes to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda of Ajmer on the completion of his seventieth year.

I had the pleasure of knowing him intimately in the Legislative Assembly since 1931 till 1933 and I have always found him broad-minded and a pleasant colleague to work with. I believe there have been few members of the Indian Legislative Assembly whose name is so widely connected with enlightened social legislation as Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's.

L. C. L. GRIFFIN, I. C. S.,

*Deputy Secretary to His Excellency, the Crown Representative ;
Formerly Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara.*

WITH the presentation of this Volume to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda there will be borne to him the good wishes of his numerous friends and admirers. I much appreciate the privilege which has been given to me of being able in this manner to swell the chorus of greeting on this important occasion of the seventy-first anniversary of his birthday and to associate myself with the many who, like myself, cherish the hope that the Diwan Bahadur may long remain with us and with Ajmer to whose fair name he has by his works added lustre.

SIR MUHAMMAD HABIBULLAH, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., Kt., LL.D.,

Late Member, Government of India for Education, Health and Lands.

IT is indeed a happy idea on the part of the friends and admirers of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada to give vocal expression to the country's appreciation of his immortal services in a variety of public activities in which he has been engaged during a good part of his life and the manifold benefits which the country has reaped as a result of his selfless and unflagging labours. It is difficult to assess the value and significance of the reforms wrought in social welfare. Posterity will no doubt give him a place of honour in the role of the distinguished sons of India who had laboured in that field. It is needless to say that I heartily associate myself with the proposal to present the Diwan Bahadur with a complimentary volume of essays on appropriate subjects on the occasion of the completion of seventy years of useful and inspiring life.

THE HON'BLE MR. K. S. FITZE, C.I.E., I.C.S.,

Agent to the Governor General for Central India.

I have known the Diwan Bahadur for many years and regard him as an old friend, for whose philanthropic activities I have always had a deep admiration. The form of presentation proposed is distinctly unusual, but seems peculiarly appropriate for one whose unselfish labours have for so long been an inspiration to others.

I am sorry to be unable to send an essay for the volume, which will no doubt be well filled by better pens than mine. But I would add just a word wishing every success to your enterprise and hoping that the Diwan Bahadur may yet live many happy years to witness great progress of the ideals for which he has always striven.

THE HON'BLE MR. C. H. GIDNEY, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.,

Resident, Hyderabad.

I have been asked to send a message of greetings and good wishes to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on the occasion of his seventy-first birthday. I do so with great pleasure. I first made the acquaintance of the Diwan Bahadur, when I came to Ajmer as Commissioner in 1934. His position as the leading citizen of Ajmer and his many public activities soon brought us into close contact, and it was not long before our acquaintance grew into a friendship, which is one of the pleasantest recollections of my stay in Ajmer. I have often thought how I could best describe him and I am sure that I can find no truer description of him than in the words of the well-known Latin writer—"nihil humanum alienum a me puto." It is indeed Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's humanity which is the foundation of his character and in which, I have no doubt, lies the secret of his remarkable career. To that can be traced the breadth of his interests and the warmth and kindness of his outlook on life. And so it is that, though he may be old as we count age by the span of the years, the spirit of youth and the zest of life are his in perennial strength. He is indeed one of those of whom it can be said that "Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn."

THE HON'BLE KUNWAR SIR MAHARAJ SINGH, Kt., M. A. (Oxon).

Home Member, United Provinces.

I gladly join in the chorus of congratulations to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on the completion of his seventieth birthday.

He has been prominent for many years, both as a writer and a publicist. He will be remembered, however, chiefly as a courageous social reformer. The Act by which he is known has not fulfilled all his expectations, but it has had an educative effect far beyond the sections which it contains, and will meet, as years pass, with increasing support in India. I hope that the Diwan Bahadur will remain with us for many years yet and will continue to take deep interest in social reform in this country.

LT. COLONEL G. L. BETHAM, C. I. E., I. A., M. C.,

Resident at Udaipur, Rajputana.

IT has been suggested that a complimentary volume of essays may be presented to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on his seventy-first birthday as a token of regard and as a suitable appreciation of his services.

As a man of letters, I feel that Diwan Bahadur would appreciate a volume of essays more than anything. Apart from what he has done for the social legislation of India by the institution of the Sarda Act, he has contributed many valuable writings not only on Rajput history and Hindu culture but on his home town, the ancient and historical city of Ajmer. I am not a man of letters and, therefore, I shall leave eulogies on the score of the Diwan Bahadur's literary attainments to others. I will confine myself to my personal knowledge of him as a man and a worker. As a worker he is, and has ever been, indefatigable and *for what is right he will fight, and to the end. As a man he is true as steel to his friends and to his country.* He is a man of whom India in general and Ajmer in particular should well be proud, as he has served both well and to the best of his ability, which is considerable.

SIR JADUNATH SARKAR, Kt., C.I.E., D. Litt.,

Darjeeling.

THE completion of seventy years of age by Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, is an occasion for rejoicing not only to his friends but also to the country at large. His life has been so filled with disinterested and beneficent activity for our people that we pray that it may be extended, for our good, far beyond the span allotted to man by the Psalmist.

COL. SIR HENRY GIDNEY, Kt, M. L. A., I. M. S. (RETIRED),

*President, All-India and Burma Anglo Indian and Domiciled
European Association.*

IT afforded me great pleasure to accept your invitation to send a message for incorporation in the volume of essays which it is proposed to present to my very dear friend, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on his seventy-first birthday.

I have known the Diwan Bahadur for many years, more particularly during his eleven years membership of the Legislative Assembly, where we worked side by side. During this period he rendered imperishable service to India. But none will doubt that he immortalised his name when he succeeded in passing one of the most important pieces of social legislation in India, namely, his *Child-Marriage Restraint Act*—commonly known as the “Sarda Act.” For this monumental work, the name of Har Bilas Sarda will never be forgotten by the future generations of India, particularly the women-folk and children. I well remember the heroic efforts he made during the passage of this Bill in the Legislative Assembly and, during my public life in India of twenty years, nothing afforded me greater pleasure and satisfaction than to have whole-heartedly supported him in this great social Reform Act.

I am one of those who believe that the future progress and development of India lie solely in the emancipation of its women folk and the improved health of its children. No one in modern history—indeed in the history of India—has done more to accomplish this end than has my friend the Diwan Bahadur.

As a leader of one of the minority communities in India, I hail this great social reformer on his seventy-first birthday with the words “Hail Diwan Bahadur—your name will never die. God bless you and may you live for many more years to enjoy the blessings of your countrymen, particularly the women and children. You have served your country well, your country cannot forget you and may I add, it is public men like you whom both the Government and India should and must honour”.

SIR GIRJA SHANKAR BAJPAI, K.C.I.E., C.B.E., C.I.E., I.C.S.,

Secretary, Government of India, Education, Health and Lands.

IT gives me great pleasure to comply with the request of my friend, Principal P. Seshadri, for a message of greetings and good wishes to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda of Ajmer on the occasion of the completion of his seventieth year. The Diwan Bahadur's work in the field of social reform is well-known to all who think on social questions; for posterity it will be honourably associated with the piece of legislation known as the 'Sarda Act.' Those who, like me, have the privilege of working with the Diwan Bahadur in or outside the Legislature, know what staunchness of purpose, effort and courage led up to this important statute of reform. May he be spared long and in good health to enjoy the honour that he has earned, and may his example ever be a stimulus to those engaged in the difficult and often disheartening task of social reform in India.

SIR IBRAHIM RAHIMTOOLA, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.,

Ex-President, Legislative Assembly.

I wish to offer my warmest greetings and good wishes to my valued friend Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on this auspicious occasion. His valuable work in the sphere of social reform must command the appreciation of everyone.

SIR MIRZA M. ISMAIL, K.C.S.I., Kt., O.B.E.,

Diwan, Mysore.

I appreciate Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's effective contribution to social legislation in India, and I join his numerous friends and well-wishers in wishing him many many years yet of health, happiness and activity.

H.H. THAKUR SAHIB SHRI SIR DAULATSINHJI BAHADUR, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.,

Limbdi.

IT is my pleasant duty to offer hearty felicitations to my esteemed friend, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar on his completing the age of seventy years. His contributions in the fields of social uplift and literature are too well-known to need any mention here. The famous "Sarda Act" is an enduring monument to his life and labours. He has quickened the social conscience of our vast country as perhaps no other reformer has been able to do in recent times.

His genuine patriotism and practical idealism combined with sustained perseverance in whatever he undertakes, and deep understanding of the realities of the situation, and above all the charm of his genial personality have endeared him to all with whom he has come in contact.

RAJA SHRIMANT SIR MALOJIRAO RAJA GHORPADE K.C.I.E.,

Mudhol.

I am glad to see Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar's countrymen have decided to appreciate the manifold services of the Diwan Bahadur to his motherland by presenting him with a Commemoration Volume on his seventy-first birthday, which falls on the third June, 1937, and I consider it a great privilege given me by the Committee in asking me to send a message of good wishes and congratulations for being included in this volume. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar has put his countrymen under a great obligation by piloting the Child-marriage Restraint Act successfully through the Legislative Assembly in spite of the difficulties that were in its way. This one Act of his is sure to be handed down in history as a great Act. He has been a great student of Rajput History and Hindu culture as will be seen from his writings. Various writers of special articles for this volume must have dealt with his different activities. I for myself highly appreciate his efforts for the elucidation of the past history of the Rajputs. It is unnecessary on my part to reiterate the doings of a gentleman who has already earned his fame in various fields of activities and by his devoted service and sacrifice for the uplift of the motherland.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

M. R. JAYAKAR, M. A., BAR-AT-LAW,
Judge-Designate, Federal Court of India.

MY acquaintance with Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar commenced with my entry into the Central Legislature in the year 1927. He was a member of the Nationalist Party, of which I was the Deputy Leader and the late Lala Lajpat Rai was the Leader. The Diwan Bahadur's zeal for social reform was extra-ordinary, and his belief in the cultural supremacy of our race was refreshing. He gave me the impression of having devoted long time and attention to a careful study of the cultural achievements of our race, and the conviction early arose in his mind that the one department of our national existence in which the ancient spirit of Hinduism had been completely forgotten was women's rights and privileges. The Diwan Bahadur possesses an uncommon stock of liberal ideas, and I was very much relieved when I found by personal contact that, unlike many other reformers, his sentiments in this behalf were not skin-deep, but found daily expression in his behaviour towards the fair sex in and outside his own family. I have had the benefit of many talks and conversations with him at very close quarters, and I can say from these that his interest in the women's cause and his liberal instincts affecting our social and domestic relations are quite as ardent as his progressive views in politics. He is a sturdy, old fighter, not always guided by sentiment, as some of our modern fighters are in the political field. His sentiments and emotions are very wisely governed by a hard sense of practical realities. His fight for his own Bill, now known as the Sardar Act, was wonderful. When it was first introduced in the Central Legislature, it received opposition not only from the conservative elements amongst the Hindus, but from many other equally unprogressive sections of

Indian society. It looked as if it was a forlorn cause at one time but he fought it bravely inch by inch, yielding no ground to his opponents and the success of the Bill is very largely attributable to his dogged perseverance and dominant courage.

His contributions in other departments of Hindu culture and philosophy are well-known. His pride in the supreme cultural legacy of his race is the result of not mere emotion, but a deep study of facts and figures. I have always regarded him as one of the noble exponents of the true message of Hinduism. It is unfortunate, from this point of view, that he was not returned to the Legislative Assembly once more. Those who know the currents vexatiously active underneath the present political surface will not find it difficult to understand the causes of his defeat. Perhaps, it was as well that he lost in such a fight, instead of winning it. I am hoping, however, that, when the new constitution will be worked, he will have success in the Federal Legislature, commensurate with his energy and determination. I hope he will live long and carry on his splendid work.

Dr. TARAKNATH DAS, M. A., Ph. D.,

Department of History,

The College of the City of New York, America.

I take this opportunity to express my indebtedness to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarma of Ajmer for his services to the cause of rejuvenation of Hindu society and thus to Mother India. In my younger days, I was inspired by the writings of the Diwan Bahadur, to appreciate the value of the precious heritage of Hinduism.

On the occasion of his completion of seventy years of very fruitful life, I extend my hearty greetings and compliments to the Diwan Bahadur. It is my prayer that he may live many more years to serve the cause, dearest to his heart.

DIWAN BAHADUR HARBILAS SARDA.

BY

M. S. ANEY, M.L.A.,

Ex-President, Indian National Congress,

I had heard of Diwan Bahadur Sardar for a number of years before I actually came in contact with him. His reputation as a scholar and a critical student and historian of Hindu culture had already been established in the country before he thought of serving the Motherland through the Indian Legislature. I had the privilege of knowing him intimately as a member of the Indian Legislative Assembly from 1924 to 1929. I have always found in him a serious student, an active social reformer, and an affectionate friend.

The incident which I am noting below is intended to show the intensity of his feeling for the cause of Indian Social reform and particularly the uplift of Indian womanhood.

I myself have been steadily advocating the policy of non-interference by legislature with matters concerning the social and religious usages of the people. I had, therefore, opposed the bill well-known as Sardar Bill, when a motion for reference to the Select Committee was moved by him. The motion was carried. That very day, I went to see Mr. Har Bilas Sardar at his residence in the evening in connection with some work of the Nationalist Party, of which he was a respected member and myself the General Secretary. His mind was so much pre-occupied with the fate of the bill that he almost burst out with tears in his eyes and said to me very feelingly that I was perpetrating a crime in killing the passage of his bill. After he said this, I was considerably moved not so much by the logic of his remarks but by his fervour and sincerity for the cause which he was championing. I thought that I should say

something to relieve the anxiety of Mr. Sarda with regard to the fate of his bill and I then assured him that I would do everything in my power to improve the bill, in order to make it least objectionable to the orthodox community of the country, but would not do anything to kill it. On hearing this promise, Mr. Har Bilas Sarda got up from his cot on which he was sitting and lovingly embraced me. He seemed to me so overpowered that he was unable to speak. We remained silent for some time. It was I who broke the silence first, by saying that I consider myself very fortunate that I am in presence of the man who has identified himself with the cause of reform with such sincerity. He simply shook his head and thanked me more by his look than by his words.

I am sure that no cause can prosper unless it has a champion who is prepared to identify himself with it and dedicate his whole life to its service. Mr. Har Bilas Sarda is one of such great men of India, and the posterity will remember the service he has rendered with gratefulness for many generations to come.

THE HONOURABLE Mr. JAMNADAS M. MEHTA, Bar-at-law,

Finance Minister, Government of Bombay.

ALL India, particularly Hindu India, owes a deep debt of gratitude to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda for the life-long and meritorious services he has rendered to the country. It is a happy idea to organize a presentation volume to him. There is not much I can write which is not already known. His book, *Hindu Superiority*, will remain a monument of research and scholarship as also of the depth of his devotion to Hindu culture and civilization. The Child-Marriage Act, which is rightly known as the Sarda Act, is a piece of legislation which will profoundly influence the growth of Indian society towards a better ethical and physical standard of well-being. Gentle, firm, courteous and kind, the Diwan Bahadur is a fine type of a vanishing generation, and his innumerable friends and admirers will wish him health and happiness in his well-earned retirement.

HAR BILAS SARDA: THE CHAMPION OF WOMEN

BY

Mrs. MARGARET E. COUSINS, B. Mus.,

President, All India Women's Conference.

ONE thinks always of Rajputana as a Land of Romance, of knights and ladies, of tournaments and heroic deeds, as in an age of chivalry. As a son of Rajputana, there has been no doughtier warrior for women than Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, the premier citizen of Ajmer, capital of Rajasthan. The tournament lists of to-day are not in the open fields—they are the division voting lists of the Legislatures. Ladies needing protection or rescue are not in princely towers, they are in the prisons of orthodox customs—they are the victims of the social system which upholds child-marriage, child-widowhood, premature motherhood, unjust inheritance laws and arrested intellectual and physical development.

During the last hundred years, six names stand out as knights who have fought to win freedom for India's womanhood—Raja Ram Mohan Roy, Pandit Vidyasagar, Justice Ranade, Professor Karve, Sir Hari Singh Gour and Har Bilas Sarda. Each took a special line. Har Bilas Sarda's special claim to the gratitude of women rests on his efforts to abolish Child-Marriage and Child-Widowhood. He has the honour of introducing and carrying through into legislation the first law in British-controlled India whose aim is to abolish Child-Marriage.

From 1927, I had been in correspondence with Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda as I was then Secretary of the Women's Indian Association, which was working for reforms for women, but it was only in January, 1928 that I first met him personally. The Second All-India Women's Conference for Educational and Social Reform met that year in Delhi and our members had the opportunity of meeting this champion of ours then. We heard him speak in the Assembly on the Age of Consent Bill and he encouraged us in our

deputations to the Viceroy, Lord Irwin, and to the Nehru All-Parties Conference in support of the Sarda Bill which had been introduced only shortly before. We women pleaded that the ages of marriage should be not less than twenty-one for boys and sixteen for girls. Eventually the Bill passed the ages as eighteen and fourteen in what is known as the Child Marriage Restraint Act of 1929, and though it was disappointing in its details to us reformers, still it is a most valuable first step towards a new era for India's women, and it is a monument to the Diwan Bahadur's vision and toil.

In appearance he is not one's imagined knight of chivalry. He is too much like the ordinary man one may meet anywhere. But he has an extra-ordinary heart. It feels every woe of woman as if it was his own. His emotional reaction is intense to any wrong done to women. His mind, also, is tuned to justice and equality. "Men and women must have equal full freedom", he says, "to utilize all opportunities and avenues open to them to attain their full physical, mental and moral growth, and to arm themselves with all modern weapons used in the educational, economic, and social spheres to enable them to hold their own in the deadly struggle for existence going on in the world."

We women are lucky in having one who is a great scholar and historian as our advocate. He brings to his public service, a knowledge of the place of women in the Vedas, of their valour in the pages of Rajasthan history, and of their honourable estate in English and Indian literature. His simplicity, sincerity, steadfastness, industry, disinterestedness in the promotion of women's causes, are beyond all praise.

May he live long to see his life-work attain full fruition. He is one of those to be found in both sexes who are superior to the divisions of sex—the pioneers of a happier, more just, freer world for men and women to live and work and enjoy themselves in. Of him may be said words he himself has said of others: "He is as fearless and devoted to duty as the Rajputs of Mediæval times".

HAR BILAS SARDA AND HIS WORK

BY

Dr. S. MUTHULAKSHMI REDDY,

*Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference and
Ex-Vice-President, Madras Legislative Council.*

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarma's name has been immortalized by more than one good act of his for the benefit of the suffering humanity. A scholar and a Hindu to the very core, he has used his learning and culture to remedy the evils in our society in the face of vehement opposition and criticisms from his conservative and orthodox country-men. Thus he has imposed upon himself the labour of love to ameliorate the present backward condition of Hindu women by legislating against the age-long customs that have hampered free and full development of women, physical and intellectual. His life has been one of study and research into our past and present and of noble and persistent attempt to undo the wrongs of ages committed in the name of custom and religion upon the innocent sex.

The Sarma Act for the restraint and ultimate abolition of child marriages which should be given a rank in the list of social legislation next to that for the abolition of Sati, has made his name live for ever in our history. Such a legislation to eradicate an unnatural and cruel practice can only be the result of the working of a mind keenly alive to the human sufferings and devoted to the task of their alleviation; and also his attempt to give the widow a share in the property of her husband and his family, is proof of his love and respect for the women. He has fully realised that the salvation of any society and of any nation is in the hands of the mothers, and unless women are loved and respected, and unless they are healthy and happy, and unless the homes and families are illumined by an enlightened free womanhood, there will never be peace, happiness and prosperity for the land.

The ancient Aryans were aware of the contribution that a free happy, pure and healthy womanhood could give to the race and

hence had made laws conducive to their full growth and absolute freedom of thought and action.

When India lost her freedom and became subject to constant foreign invasions, to plunder, looting and murder, and when life and honour became unsafe, women had to retire into seclusion. Men in their helplessness and ignorance under the guise of giving safety, peace and protection to their women had deprived women of their rights, both personal and of property, and made them absolute slaves. It was a fall indeed. Indian society became dwarfed and stunted; customs and usages assumed the shape of laws and mandates and codes, and people in general became both victims and slaves of traditions and customs where discrimination and reason had no place.

The re-birth of India's culture and civilization may be dated from the period of Raja Rammohan Roy, rightly called the father of Modern India, followed by Sri Ramakrishna, Swami Vivekananda, Pandit Vidyasagar, Swami Dayanand, Har Bilas Sarada, etc. The appearance of these stars in the Indian sky gives us courage and hope that our motherland will ere long take her proper place in the comity of nations.

In conclusion, I wish Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada good health and many more years of useful life.

SACHCHIDANANDA SINHA, Bar-at-law.

Vice-Chancellor, Patna University.

AS a profound believer in the need for social reform in India, I feel it my duty to offer my felicitations to my old and esteemed friend, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada, on the auspicious occasion of his completing the Biblical span of human life. His name is indelibly carved on the legislative history of India by means of his Child Marriage Restraint Act, and will be remembered with gratitude by posterity. May he be spared long to serve the country, and may the cause of social reform, which is so dear to his heart, prosper more and more!

HAR BILAS SARDA

SIR R. K. SHANNUKHAM CHETTY, K.C.I.E.,

Diwan, Cochin.

I have great pleasure in sending my message of good wishes on the occasion of the publication of the Commemoration Volume to be presented to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. I have had the pleasure and privilege of intimately knowing Mr. Sarda for many years as a member of the Central Legislature. His enthusiasm in the cause of social reform is well-known throughout India. I have watched, at close quarters, the keenness with which he piloted the famous Sarda Bill through the Indian Legislative Assembly. At one time, in the earlier stages of the Bill, it looked as if this great measure received unsympathetic treatment from the House. This did not however damp the ardour of my friend, Mr. Sarda. I remember very vividly the occasion when he made a most spirited and moving appeal in support of this measure. It was couched in simple language but the sincerity and force that lay behind the words were unmistakable. The House was greatly moved on that occasion. But for his persistence, the measure could not have found its way into the Statue Book.

Apart from the great work that Mr. Sarda did in the Legislative Assembly in advocating the cause of social reform, he was a tower of strength to the Nationalist party. He was respected and loved by all who came into contact with him. It is a great pleasure to me to send my message of good wishes on the occasion of his completion of seventy years. I wish him many more years of health and activity and useful public service.

HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

SIR P. S. SIVASWAMY Aiyer, K. C. S. I.,

Madras.

I must apologise for the delay in replying to your appeal in connection with the commemoration volume to be presented to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. I am sorry I am unable to send you any essay or article for the commemoration volume. But it is a great pleasure to me to learn that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's services to the country as a writer, historian and legislator are appreciated and that it is intended to commemorate his services by the presentation of a complimentary volume of essays. He has served in the Indian Legislative Assembly for several more terms than I did, and throughout his career as a legislator he has devoted himself to the cause of Hindu Social reform with indefatigable zeal. He was a sober and progressive politician and earned the respect of his colleagues, both official and non-official, in the Assembly by his ability, knowledge of affairs, earnestness, tact and persuasive advocacy. His most notable achievement in social legislation is the Act for the raising of the age of marriage among Hindus, by which his name will be perpetuated. The Sarda Act might not have gone as far as the author of the bill desired; and it has often been violated in practice. But this does not detract in any way from Mr. Sarda's services or from the value of the Act as an educative measure. I can testify from my experience that it has had an immense moral effect upon the people. The fear of ostracism in society by the postponement of the marriage of girls has been almost dispelled and parents who wish to postpone the marriage of their daughters are in a position to rely upon the support of this legislation. Post-puberty marriages have become quite common in South India as the result, no doubt, of other co-operating factors also, like

economic pressure or the desire for higher education for girls. Mr. Sarada is entitled to look back with pride and satisfaction upon his years of work in the Assembly and his achievements in the field of social reform.

Of his contributions to the history of Rajputana, it is needless for me to speak. A genuine patriot and a learned scholar, he has endeavoured to vindicate the claims of Hindu culture. I found him a warm and genial friend and held him in great esteem. I hope he will be long spared in health and strength to rest upon his laurels and continue to enjoy the affectionate esteem of his friends and the grateful appreciation of his services by the country.

SIR H. P. MODY, K.B.E., M. L. A.,

Bombay.

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada can claim a record of achievement which it has been given to few members of the Legislature to show to their credit. He piloted through the Legislative Assembly a measure of far-reaching social reform, which has assured him for all time of an honoured place in the ranks of those who have striven to promote social justice. The vehement opposition which the Diwan Bahadur encountered from a considerable number of his own country-men, and the courage and tenacity with which he overcame all obstacles are matters which are too well-known to need recounting. It was my pleasure in my very first speech in the Legislative Assembly strongly to support the Sarada Bill, and I feel I could not have made a better beginning.

The Diwan Bahadur has grown in years, but let us hope he has still a lot of fight left in him, and that it may be given to him to render still more distinguished service to the cause of womanhood in this country.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

SIR GOKULCHAND NARANG, Ph. D.,

Lahore.

I am exceedingly glad to learn that it is proposed by friends and admirers of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda that a complementary volume of essays may be presented to him on the occasion of his ensuing birthday on the third of June 1937, in appreciation of his services to the country, his work as a writer and social reformer. The proposal is an excellent one, as the honour sought to be done is richly deserved. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda occupies a position of eminence among public men of India. He has spent the best part of his life in the service of his country and community. His contributions to historical and social literature have been of high order and of lasting value. I first came to know of his name when I read his book, *Hindu Superiority*. That book alone would have entitled him to a very high position in the Hindu society and genuine respect and reverence of all those interested in Hindu history and culture.

His services to the country in the Indian Legislative Assembly have been of great value. He has made himself immortal by piloting through the Assembly a measure of great social reform known after his name as the Sarda Act. I have no doubt that the future generations will bless his memory for this great measure of social reform. It gives me great pleasure to associate myself with his numerous friends and admirers in paying homage to him.

I had the pleasure and honour of having him as my guest for a couple of days, and I was greatly impressed by his simplicity, geniality, and transparent sincerity.

I would close with a prayer that he may be spared long to serve his country and his community as he has done in the past.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

Dr. B. PATTABHI SITARAMAYYA, M. B., C. M.,

Author of "The History of the Congress", Masulipatam.

THE discovery of a hidden truth is always difficult. But the re-discovery of a truth forgotten or ignored is still more so difficult, for the discoverer has a double fight to carry on, since the truth is not merely buried deep in the debris of ages, but is being positively cavilled at. Such was the fate of the great Hindu Civilization when Srijiut Har Bilas Sarada put his pen to work and constructed with his material, the edifice of *Hindu Superiority*, long years ago. In those days his theories, his praises and his justifications sounded like special pleading. Society was not prepared to receive them. The social laws and the civic institutions of the Hindus were regarded as mere superstitions or prejudices which must be blown up by the impact of modern science. They were the victims of ridicule and even calumny. It is gratifying to see the author of such an up-hill task live to be a septuagenarian whose work is appreciated alike by the State and the people. He is not merely a Diwan Bahadur, but a Bahadur of Bahadurs, who has always had the courage of his convictions and the imagination to reconcile his love of tradition with his zeal for reform. That was the genesis of the "Child Marriage Restraint Act", better known as "the Sarada Act". It is perhaps, a matter of controversy if not of doubt, whether the social questions of India should be handled by a Legislature at all and that by a Legislature in which the popular voice is virtually *non est*. In a country ruled by its own king, the sovereign is not merely the first magistrate but also the *Peethadhipati*, the *Sangha-samskarta*, the head of society, who sets the tone for the social reform of course with the aid of his religious and cultural advisers. But a country like ours without its king and its consultants

is like a boat without a rudder, for popular voice no longer finds its reflex in the head of the State,—call him King or Kaiser, or President. We are in our present state tossed about hither and thither on the high seas, and every captain that guides the sinking ship to a safe haven is a benefactor to the nation. Such benefactors are rare and one such is dear old Har Bilas to whom the country wishes a still longer life without any of the penalties of old age.

HIS HOLINESS JAGADGURU SHRI SHANKARACHARYA,

Karvir Peeth, Nasik.

IT gives me great pleasure to learn that the many friends and admirers of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar have arranged to present a Commemoration Volume to the Diwan Bahadur on his completing seventy years of a most useful and eventful life spent in the service of the public and particularly of Hindu Society. He has rendered to our society signal service by his perseverance in the Legislative Assembly and heroically carrying through an Act for the prevention of Child-marriages, the fruits of which the future generations are sure to reap at no distant date.

The Act which is associated with the name of the Diwan Bahadur will always remind us of his name and it is the highest commemoration of the Diwan Bahadur in itself. It is, however, most appropriate that friends and well-wishers should try to give a tangible form of their good wishes and expression of gratitude by the Commemoration Volume.

I remember to have read long ago, a book entitled *Hindu Superiority* from the pen of Shriyut Har Bilas Sardar. It is evidence of the high regard the author has for Hinduism and indirectly gives a proof of his patriotism, which in a high-spirited statesman will always be founded on religion.

I wish long life, happiness and prosperity and a continued record of future success to the Diwan Bahadur.

HAR BILAS SARDA: THE STORY OF THREE CONTACTS

BY

SRI PRAKASA, B.A.-AT-LAW, M.L.A.,

Benares.

I feel myself honoured at being asked to contribute a short article to this Commemoration volume. It is now quarter of a century back when as a student in England, I accidentally came across a fat blue bound volume called *Hindu Superiority*. As one naturally feels more patriotic when one is in a foreign land, and as one's people, traditions, culture all seem to be dearer when one is away from them, I turned to this volume with great eagerness, and read it through from cover to cover. That was my first contact with Mr. Sarada. I was greatly struck by the vast knowledge, burning patriotism, and racial consciousness of the author. It may be that later studies and bitter experiences of life have changed my outlook; and I may not agree with all that I remember having read there; still I cannot but admire the immense labour and learning that the author brought to bear on the writing of this truly wonderful and magnificent work. I came across in it many strange names and many technical expressions of numerous branches of knowledge; and I recollect with pleasure how often I turned to a dictionary to understand their meaning and improve my vocabulary. This first contact told me of the stories of long ago, of what my people had achieved in the distant past. It made me feel proud of myself and fill me with hope and courage.

Many years later, I read the debates that took place in the Legislative Assembly when Mr. Sarada fought against heavy odds to abolish the evil of infant marriage from our society. Fully assured that long standing evils that have got themselves embedded as important items of its religious faith, cannot be removed except by statute law, I have been a consistent supporter of social legislation, despite all the sentimental reasons that can be advanced against it.

on the ground of the peculiar political conditions of the country. And I must confess that despite my creed of "Congress uber alles," I was sorry when I learnt that this great social legislator, this great thinker and fighter could not find his way to the Assembly to which I have myself come. But the good work that he began so well has been bearing truly rich fruit; two more important social laws have been placed on the statute book in recent months; and the leaven is bound to work improving the spirit underlying such enactments even when the letter remains the same. This was the second contact with Mr. Sarma. At the first contact he showed me what our faith and our people were in the past; at the second, he appeared to me as the herald of what they can still be in the future if handled properly and put along right lines.

My third contact with him, to my great good fortune, was only the other day at Delhi when to my great delight, I most unexpectedly met him personally for the first time in life. He seemed to me to carry his seventy years very lightly. He was still full of life and full of work; he had a spring in his body and alertness in his mind that are not generally associated with men of his age in our land at the present day. It was a perfect pleasure to meet him and to converse with him. Full of faith and full of hope I found him; and still full of that deep humility and a congenital dislike to talk about himself, so characteristic of the truly great. I fear I shall have long to look before I find another of his type. If my first contact with him in a distant land through the medium of a book told me of what my ancestors were in the remote past; if my second contact with him through the newspaper press spoke to me of what my children and my children's children can and may be in the future; my third contact with him in the physical body, face to face, gave me a glorious idea of what the best among us still is in the present. I parted from him with regret; and the warm vigorous hand-clasp that he gave me as we said 'good-bye,' will remain vividly in my memory, and often remind me that I had once the pleasure and the privilege of having met a MAN.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

MAHATMA HANSRAJ,

Lahore.

HAR Bilas Sardar is a distinguished scholar and social reformer. By his ability, diligence and high intellectual powers, he has made a name for himself all over India. His study of history, specially of India, is extensive and deep and has naturally led him to believe that India cannot rise and occupy a high position in the brotherhood of nations unless its children take their stand on its glorious Past. This view of our national life induced Mr. Sardar to write a book on the achievements of the Hindus in the domain of literature, science, and art. This very feeling has led him to identify himself with the mission of Swami Dayanand Saraswati, who based his programme of reform on the teachings of the Vedas and the Shastras. Shrimati Paropakarini Sabha is the representative of Swami Dayanand Saraswati, and it has found in Mr. Sardar a competent and suitable Secretary to discharge the onerous duties imposed upon that body by the great Rishi. He had to encounter many difficulties in the discharge of his duties, but it may be said to his credit that he overcame them all by his tact and ability. Mr. Sardar is not content with that work alone. He is a broad-minded gentleman and takes interest in all such movements and activities as are likely to conduce to the welfare of his countrymen. As a member of the Legislative Assembly, he has immortalised himself by bringing in the Assembly a bill to eradicate the evil custom of child-marriage from India. His bill after much mutilation by the members of the Select Committee was passed into an Act called after his name. He has well utilised his membership of the Assembly by the solid work done in this.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar is personally known to me from the days of his youth. I have the honour to look upon him as

my personal friend. Both as a friend and as an admirer, I congratulate him on the completion of the seventieth year of his life and pray God that he may be spared for many years more to further the cause of his country and the Arya Samaj.

THE HON'BLE Mr. JUSTICE JAI LAL,

Judge, High Court, Lahore.

I had heard a good deal about Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda from mutual friends and had read some of his books, but I met him personally about twentyfive years ago and was charmed by his urbanity and sweet temper. I have had several occasions to meet him since and every meeting has increased my admiration of and regard for him. His activities in connection with religious and social reform are well known, as his books are widely read ; he has a large number of friends and admirers, and latterly he has become better known for the beneficial measure successfully piloted by him in the Legislative Assembly which has become associated with his name as the Sarda Act. It is not necessary for me to speak of his masterly grasp of religious topics and of his scholarly habits ; these are matters of common knowledge owing to the wide publicity of his books. I wish to pay my tribute to his simple and charming manners and gentlemanly treatment of all who come into contact with him. I have the privilege to be one of them.

MAJOR D. E. H. DE LA FARGUE, I.A.,

Political Agent, Zhob, Baluchistan.

I am honoured and grateful to be given an opportunity to make my small contribution to the volume of benediction, praise and anecdote which I am sure the proposed publication will contain in unstinted measure. I cannot claim a long friendship with Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, but for the four years we were associated I learnt of much that he has done for mankind and for the good of his country.

SOCIAL LEGISLATION IN INDIA

BY

SIR HARI SINGH GOUR, Kt., D. Litt, D. C. L., LL.D.

IN the reconstruction of New India, the question of Social Legislation must occupy the foremost place. But unfortunately the masses are too ignorant of their rights, and too much dominated by religious terrorism, to make headway in this direction; and their leaders in the Legislative Assembly share their fate. Consequently, whenever any legislation for the improvement of social conditions in the country is tabled, the reactionary forces in the House, whether Hindu or Muslim, foregather their strength to defeat such legislation; and not only in the House, but outside of it, a storm is raised both against the measure as well as its author; and every means possible, fair or foul, is adopted to prevent its passing into law.

Diwan Bahadur Hari Bilas Sarda was faced with this difficulty in piloting through his "Child Marriage Restraint Bill," though he had behind him the powerful support of the Government, whose solid phalanxes count in a divided House, the members of which often rush into lobbies quite unexpected of them from their professed views. But this support, however valuable, had its limits, and was responsible for diluting the Bill in the Select Committee.

But, as it is, the Bill has served a useful purpose in enlightening and educating public opinion upon the one blot in our social system, which is mainly responsible for the appalling infant mortality in our country running to a third of the children born, which should be a reproach on the civilization of any country, the more so of India, which, while professing *Ahimsa*, practises infanticide in disguise.

I hope that the rising tide and the growing volume of women's attention upon this suicidal legacy of our past will tighten the law

as now enacted, by declaring the illegality of all marriages contracted by or in the name of minors, and visiting the husband with drastic penalties even if the Act is evaded by such marriage being solemnized beyond the limits of British India. I realize that in cases where such marriages have resulted in the birth of issue, it would tell harshly upon the latter, but it is possible to penalize the marriage more effectively without jeopardising their rights.

But this is a reform that must await the initiative of the new constitution. Meanwhile we must all be grateful for the reform which, when it was introduced, had aroused a storm of opposition in the country who, having nothing better to urge against it, rallied under the banner of religion, and carried on an intensive campaign throughout the country in the name of that much abused term "religion." But the religious passions, when once aroused cannot be allayed by any argument, because religious fanaticism cannot be exorcised by reason, since religion and reason are often two things apart, and at mutual conflict.

That Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda was able to weather this storm is all to his credit. Social reformers do not all receive public tribute for their works. The only return they expect and receive for their arduous struggle to improve the lot of their fellow men is the approbation of their conscience. Their floral tributes, if at all, decorate their graves long after they have passed out of the region of their triumph. That Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has lived to receive them in his own lifetime is a happy augury of the growing consciousness of the people; and, though the band of his admirers might be small, yet it is a faithful band that foregathers to indite a symposium on the completion of the seventieth year of his life.

MRS. LILAVATI MUNSHI,

Bombay.

I have known Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda for some time and have not found a more sincere man.

THE WOMANHOOD OF INDIA

BY

RAJKUMARI AMRIT KAUR,

Ex-President, All-India Women's Conference.

IT is only befitting that an article written for a volume which is to honour one of the foremost Social Reformers of the day should bear on Indian women, our needs and aspirations, our duties under existing conditions and our mission in life.

It is indeed very recently that the world has awakened to the realisation that no community or State or Nation can come into its own in the real sense of the phrase without the help of its women. Only in terms of yesterday have women broken through the shackles of political and economic slavery which have bound them for ages in the so-called advanced countries of the Western world, and even there, this freedom is not as full and free as one would wish, Russia being the only State where sex-discriminations of every kind have been abolished by law. Indeed, we hear of women even losing such rights as they had gained in Fascist countries.

In India, woman is awakening after an age-long slumber. Education, contacts with the West, world-events and the birth of a new nationalism—all are responsible in greater or lesser degree for rousing the consciousness of the intelligentsia of Indian women towards their lost rights and privileges. Whatever freedom or high status we may have occupied in the glorious past of our country's history, there can be no denying the fact that we have fallen from that high estate and to-day our lot is not an enviable one. That we are the victims of ignorance, illiteracy, superstition, evil and degrading customs, that the existing law does not, generally speaking, mete out even-handed justice to us and that we are, in the circumstances, unable to give of our best to society, are facts that are only too true. How to regain our rightful position in order to fulfil our mission in life is the problem that faces us to-day.

It is natural in every age for people to think that the problems which confront them are more difficult than any that the world has ever had to face before. Problems exist eternally. The solution or attempt to solve them is also an eternal fascination for those who do not live to the day only. And this attempt to come to right decisions is a happy augury for the progress of humanity. It shows that we live and that the eternal urge in man to achieve something worth while is always there. It is but evidence of the divine in him—this ceaseless striving after perfection—and so long as it exists we need not despair.

The problems that face the women of India to-day are no less the problems of man and, as such, they are of national importance. That different persons will have different solutions to offer, that there will be different methods of approach to the question of how women can contribute most towards the general progress only add zest and life to the woman's movement. As is natural, the awakening is only, at this stage, amongst the intelligentsia who are a mere handful in the vast population of this country. But in as-much-as all "movements" have been started and led by an individual or groups of individuals, it is highly necessary for educated women to turn the searchlight inwards and thereby realise their responsibilities and give the right lead at this critical juncture of our country's history.

The need—urgent need—of educational, social and economic reform needs no reiteration, but as we still have in our midst numbers of men and even women who are blind to these questions, it is as well briefly to remind all such that they must change their outlook if they are to keep pace with the march of time and if they are not to constitute a drag on our nation in its progress towards the "promised land". It is sad to contemplate the appalling ignorance that obtains especially among us women. Free and compulsory education for the younger generation and mass education for adults cannot brook delay. Most people are agreed that the system of education needs a change. It has tended to denationalize us and make us, in a sense, foreigners in our own country. Efforts must, therefore, be directed forthwith towards an insistence on the vernacular as the

medium of instruction with English as a compulsory second language. Hindi-Hindustani—must become the “lingua franca” of India and women, in particular, must strive to become well-versed in it and direct their energies towards the translation of standard works and the creation of a literature which will augment the value of this language. A true understanding of the ancient tradition and culture of our own country is very important; the beauty of harmony of colour and sound in art must be stressed, for it is woman's special prerogative to make the home and its surroundings beautiful; general knowledge and a lively interest in current events should be encouraged, technical, industrial and manual training is necessary for boys as well as girls, physical culture and domestic science may not be neglected, and, above all, ethical training such as will enable girls to understand the implications of good citizenship and the great calling of “motherhood” must be included in all educational schemes for our sex.

Social Reform must ever be in the forefront of the programme of all if India is to command the respect of other nations. Harmful customs and unjust laws must be rooted out from our society. But while social legislation must come to our aid, it is the creation of the conviction within us that evils do exist and must go that will be the surest means of enabling us to achieve our end. Where child-marriage, polygamy, *purdah*, widow re-marriage, untouchability, immoral traffic in women and children etc., are concerned, it is we, women, who have to make up our minds that these shall be, banished from our midst. The home being the unit of our existence it follows that for its general well-being it is to ourselves that we must turn, and no economic reconstruction is possible until we are capable of conserving our energy, health and material possessions and utilising the same to the best possible advantage. The health of the nation is one of its greatest economic assets, but owing to poverty and ignorance of the simple laws of hygiene and sanitation we are unable to withstand the ravages of disease. In the matter of the adoption of false standards of living it is we again who have got to set the example. Unfortunately we have failed to adjust our economic life

pari passu with the rise in prices and a fall in income. To revert to a simpler form of life, to spend the minimum on essentials and to refrain from spending on all that is unnecessary in the way of food, drink, clothing and our daily wants is to add to our economic assets. Above all, it is our bounden duty to supply our needs from the products of our own country. If we turn the searchlight inward, I fear we shall find that we fall far short of this ideal. Rural India cries for workers village women and the poor everywhere need our help—but we think in terms of ourselves and not of the real India. It is time that we turned over a new leaf in this direction. The field of work is, immense and women workers are few and far between.

In struggling for our own civic, political and economic rights and for that social and educational reform which is so vital to our progress we must not, if we are true daughters of India, forget for one moment the bigger issue at stake—i. e., the freedom of our country. In this struggle we must stand shoulder to shoulder with our manhood remembering that country must come before self and that those very reforms and the economic betterment for which we yearn will be more easily attainable when we have come into our birthright of Swaraj.

"Might is right" said man in the distant past and the world, in general, still holds to this axiom. This doctrine has given birth to war, imperialism, exploitation, domination of one class or nation over another, cruelty, greed, suppression and oppression and mankind is to-day reaping the harvest of what he has sown. In this suppression and oppression, woman has been exploited no less than anyone else. Not only were we deprived of our political and economic rights, but man created two moral laws—one for himself and one for us. The root cause of this enslavement was our own weakness or our acceptance of it. We readily gave in and willingly became man's chattels for him to use as he wished. We fell an easy prey to his flattery and instead of enslaving him as we so often think we can by our physical attractions, we have lost our own dignity. With our artificial aids to beauty, with our willingness to lead empty lives, with our desire for a surface admiration from man, we have forgotten

the beauty that really matters. The natural law of life—creation—has been so corrupted by desire that pure love is rarely to be found, and it is small wonder that here too we are seeking artificial methods of birth-control and thereby contributing, however unwittingly, to the displacement of self-control, loyalty, self-less devotion and steadfastness which are the essentials of an ideal life.

In these ways we, women, have joined hands with man in his violence and have thereby not only lowered our own standard but are contributing towards the degradation of humanity itself.

If our real mission in life is to uplift humanity, to conserve the best in life, to "love virtue" for "she alone is free", then we must realise this truth before we can expect to create within us that inner strength which can at once break all the chains that have bound us and will continue to bind us until and unless we call to our aid the might of pure love against which all physical force must bend.

Gandhiji has called woman the embodiment of *Ahimsa*. Are we going to prove worthy of this high calling of womanhood? If we do, there is no doubt that we shall, in all humility, be the means of ushering in a new era not only in India but in the world. God grant that we may be given the necessary strength, courage, wisdom and love of service to enable us to rise to our full stature.

Dr. SIR J.C. BOSE, F.R.S., Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E., D.Sc. (London), LL.D.,

*Founder-Director of the Bose Research Institute,
Calcutta.*

I am sending best wishes for the prolonged life and activity of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar whose services for the social advancement of the people of India have been unique.

I entertain great admiration for the many important services rendered by him.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA HISTORIAN, LEGISLATOR AND PATRIOT

BY

SAHEBJI MAHARAJ SIR ANAND SWARUPJI, Kt.,

Dayal Bagh, Agra.

I HEARTILY respond to the invitation of Principal Seshadri and others, to contribute some lines to the volume which they are preparing for presentation to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda Sahib, on the happy occasion of his seventy-first birthday. I am afraid, however, that in the present state of my health, I shall have to content myself with writing only a brief note. If I were not prevented by prolonged and severe illness, I should have liked to write at some length on the many-faceted life of the worthy Diwan Bahadur. For he has been an educationist, a judge, a legislator, a social reformer, a scholar, and an ardent well-wisher of the country, who through his life-long labours for historical research has sought to stimulate patriotic feelings, by painting, in words, lovely figures of some of the great heroes of Rajputana and by constructing a convincing account of the greatness of ancient India.

In trying to understand a life so rich in thought and endeavour as Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's, we cannot over-look the influences that have moulded it. First and foremost is the influence of religion. For he is one of those deeply religious men who place religion above all things and for whom religion lies in love of God and service of fellowmen. The second important influence for him seems to be that of hero-worship. He was born in Rajputana at a time when the traditions of great Rajput heroes had not faded out of life. Rajputana, quivering with traditions of deeds of daring and high endeavour, must have made an indelible mark on his sensitive mind in his early impressionable years, and the conviction must have grown on him that India, which had produced illustrious patriots

on Indian history, thinks that "Maharana Sanga" possesses independent value as a work of original historical research. Other scholars who have thought highly of Diwan Bahadur Sahib's historical work are Dr. Hoernle, Dr. Codrington, Mahamahopadhyaya Pandit Har Prasad Sastri and Mr. K. P. Jaiswal.

The industry revealed by the enormous mass of material which he has collected and studied is also remarkable. Thus the bibliography at the end of "Hindu Superiority" alone has reference to over five hundred and fifty works. He has also made liberal use of inscriptions. The bibliographical note for "Maharana Kumbha", for example, refers to forty nine books and thirty three inscriptions.

"Hindu Superiority", his monumental work of research, touches the life of ancient India at so many points as to give a very good idea of the many-sided achievements of that golden age which have won the admiration of eminent historians. Thus Mr. Thornton from his "Chapters of the History of British India" has been quoted in "Hindu Superiority" as saying, "the ancient state of India must have been one of extraordinary magnificence".

High patriotic purpose inspires not only "Hindu Superiority" but Diwan Bahadur Sahib's historical work generally. It is under the white heat of patriotic fervour that he seems to have acquired so easily the gift of historic imagination—an imagination that has fused the diverse elements of the scattered material of the history of bygone ages into an organic and living unity.

I am afraid, I must stop now—much as I should like to dwell at some length on a life so noble as that of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. I conclude this note by sending him my hearty good wishes for a long and happy life, and hope that he will continue to render distinguished service to the cause of the country for many many years.

CITIZENSHIP, OLD AND NEW

BY

PROF. S. V. PUNTAMBEKAR, M. A. (Oxon), Bar-at-law,
Benares Hindu University.

THE twentieth century has introduced new factors in the conception of citizenship which were not present in the democratic-liberal state of the nineteenth century. The old conception was individualistic, based on theories of *laissez faire*, competition and individual sense of responsibility and trust. The new one is communistic or corporative, based on theories of regimentation, collectivisation and co-operative sense of equality and brotherhood. Both want to create the right kind of public men and a happier and healthier state of public life and morality. But their conceptions about these differ. The individualists want to leave the ultimate order of society, polity and culture undefined. They lay emphasis on reform, progress, freedom as a continual and unfinishing process. They leave larger scope and opportunity for the individual to grow from within and impose a very minimum of restrictions on his freedom of speech, association and belief from without. Their right type of individual is a free, growing and liberal individual, not confined to any one type. He is self-sufficing in a large province of his personal life. In his social life he is a trustee, a responsible being, helping others by personal example and service. He is not a part of a permanent system or plan imposed from outside. He possesses the inherent right and freedom to think out and propose new systems and plans and is not perpetually bound by them. The conception of a developing and individual personality underlay this attitude. It gave full scope for differing and divergent types of entities.

The new conception is totalitarian. It leaves no scope for private individuals as such. It thinks in groups, corporations, nations

or categories. It is communistic or co-operative. It believes in a particular order, international or national, to be imposed on all. Within its framework, created and maintained by a trained and organised group and party, all individuals are to be impressed and regimented. Their life is to be a planned one for some economic or political objective. The cultural motive, the growth of mind, is less dominant. The community, or state which represents it, is to be all in all. It is considered omniscient and absolute. There is to be nothing outside it, nothing beyond it. The individual and his individuality are to be merged in it. It does not conceive of ~~divergent or new~~ types of individuals growing within its organisation or under its inspiration. It may grow as a whole but not in its parts or personalities. Its aim, motive and outlook are fixed. It is corporate or collectivistic. It does not believe in the life of one competing against another, nor that every one knows his own interest and can pursue it, nor in the conflict which it creates.

Its ideals of good life, good man and good citizenship are different. In a perfect society the individual, his liberty, his property are all merged. He exists for it, in it and by it. Goodness according to it is one not many, and if he wants to attain it he must surrender himself to it. The new order contemplated is considered to be rational, perfect, good and inevitable. Nothing is superior to it. There is no life higher than it or beyond it. It challenges individual freedom, its right to oppose or rebel, or even to differ and its right to do as it likes in matters of conduct.

Thus the twentieth century is developing a new fixed outlook in its revaluation of life. It is supplanting the old individual method by a new method. It is placing all science and learning against old morality in matters of human conduct. But this very science, social and economic, and this very learning, moral or mental, are not perfect. They themselves are subject to limitations of time and place, work and folk. The fundamental fact about this new public life is that every political society is engaged in an undeclared but permanent warfare against all rivals. It is as it were in 'a state of nature'

relatively to all neighbours, and the state of nature in the Hobbesian or Kautilyan sense is one of 'war of all against all'. Therefore victory in this warfare is considered to be public good and the supreme business of a citizen is to be an effective combatant in it. Virtue is merely efficiency in the discharge of this supreme business of establishing a new order in place of the old and is therefore reducible to valour which is a distinctive excellence of the fighting man. This is like the medieval conception of a new religious order in which Christianity or Islamdom was considered the sacred house of peace and the pagan or kafir nations were treated as the objects of continual warfare. Muslims, like Christians, divided the world into Dar-ul-Islam (house of peace) and Dar-ul-Harb (house of warfare). The revolutionary methods and militant programme of new Communist and Fascist nations have as their objective a world—revolution, a new Christianity or a new Islam, that is, a new brotherhood of Communism or Fascism, where its own principles of economic, moral and cultural life will be maintained by a communist or corporate State.

Therefore, they have consciously devised a new set of institutions with a view to the production of a type of personal character which is one thing necessary for a combatant in the unending warfare, till a world-revolution takes place and the new order and outlook are established. The common man has to approve and accept this order and this outlook created by the leaders of such groups whose vision or interpretation of life, history, or progress is considered infallible and inevitable. He is to follow it blindly and to be saved by it ultimately. Complete surrender of his will and devotion to it will lead to social peace and human salvation.

The old spiritual philosophy, however, was based on the conquest of the internal enemy, of the lower self by the higher self, of social evils by social justice. And this conquest is not completed by mere expulsion of opposing or differing elements, but by the subjection of the worse to the direction of the better. The old philosophy laid emphasis on the reform of the individual, while the new lays it on the change of old order, institutions and environment. The one

the beauty that really matters. The natural law of life—creation—has been so corrupted by desire that pure love is rarely to be found, and it is small wonder that here too we are seeking artificial methods of birth-control and thereby contributing, however unwittingly, to the displacement of self-control, loyalty, self-less devotion and steadfastness which are the essentials of an ideal life.

In these ways we, women, have joined hands with man in his violence and have thereby not only lowered our own standard but are contributing towards the degradation of humanity itself.

If our real mission in life is to uplift humanity, to conserve the best in life, to "love virtue" for "she alone is free", then we must realise this truth before we can expect to create within us that inner strength which can at once break all the chains that have bound us and will continue to bind us until and unless we call to our aid the might of pure love against which all physical force must bend.

Gandhiji has called woman the embodiment of *Ahimsa*. Are we going to prove worthy of this high calling of womanhood? If we do, there is no doubt that we shall, in all humility, be the means of ushering in a new era not only in India but in the world. God grant that we may be given the necessary strength, courage, wisdom and love of service to enable us to rise to our full stature.

Dr. SIR J.C. BOSE, F.R.S., Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E., D.Sc. (London), LL.D.,

*Founder-Director of the Bose Research Institute,
Calcutta.*

I am sending best wishes for the prolonged life and activity of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada whose services for the social advancement of the people of India have been unique.

I entertain great admiration for the many important services rendered by him.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA HISTORIAN, LEGISLATOR AND PATRIOT

BY

SAHEBJI MAHARAJ SIR ANAND SWARUPJI, Kt.,

Dayal Bagh, Agra.

I HEARTILY respond to the invitation of Principal Seshadri and others, to contribute some lines to the volume which they are preparing for presentation to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda Sahib, on the happy occasion of his seventy-first birthday. I am afraid, however, that in the present state of my health, I shall have to content myself with writing only a brief note. If I were not prevented by prolonged and severe illness, I should have liked to write at some length on the many-faceted life of the worthy Diwan Bahadur. For he has been an educationist, a judge, a legislator, a social reformer, a scholar, and an ardent well-wisher of the country, who through his life-long labours for historical research has sought to stimulate patriotic feelings, by painting, in words, lovely figures of some of the great heroes of Rajputana and by constructing a convincing account of the greatness of ancient India.

In trying to understand a life so rich in thought and endeavour as Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda's, we cannot over-look the influences that have moulded it. First and foremost is the influence of religion. For he is one of those deeply religious men who place religion above all things and for whom religion lies in love of God and service of fellowmen. The second important influence for him seems to be that of hero-worship. He was born in Rajputana at a time when the traditions of great Rajput heroes had not faded out of life. Rajputana, quivering with traditions of deeds of daring and high endeavour, must have made an indelible mark on his sensitive mind in his early impressionable years, and the conviction must have grown on him that India, which had produced illustrious patriots

on Indian history, thinks that "Maharana Sanga" possesses independent value as a work of original historical research. Other scholars who have thought highly of Diwan Bahadur Sahib's historical work are Dr. Hoernle, Dr. Codrington, Mahamahopadhyaya Pandit Har Prasad Sastri and Mr. K. P. Jaiswal.

The industry revealed by the enormous mass of material which he has collected and studied is also remarkable. Thus the bibliography at the end of "Hindu Superiority" alone has reference to over five hundred and fifty works. He has also made liberal use of inscriptions. The bibliographical note for "Maharana Kumbha", for example, refers to forty nine books and thirty three inscriptions.

"Hindu Superiority", his monumental work of research, touches the life of ancient India at so many points as to give a very good idea of the many-sided achievements of that golden age which have won the admiration of eminent historians. Thus Mr. Thornton from his "Chapters of the History of British India" has been quoted in "Hindu Superiority" as saying, "the ancient state of India must have been one of extraordinary magnificence".

High patriotic purpose inspires not only "Hindu Superiority" but Diwan Bahadur Sahib's historical work generally. It is under the white heat of patriotic fervour that he seems to have acquired so easily the gift of historic imagination—an imagination that has fused the diverse elements of the scattered material of the history of bygone ages into an organic and living unity.

I am afraid, I must stop now—much as I should like to dwell at some length on a life so noble as that of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada. I conclude this note by sending him my hearty good wishes for a long and happy life, and hope that he will continue to render distinguished service to the cause of the country for many many years.

CITIZENSHIP, OLD AND NEW

BY

PROF. S. V. PUNTAMBEKAR, M. A. (Oxon), Bar-at-law,

Benares Hindu University.

THE twentieth century has introduced new factors in the conception of citizenship which were not present in the democratic-liberal state of the nineteenth century. The old conception was individualistic, based on theories of *laissez faire*, competition and individual sense of responsibility and trust. The new one is communistic or corporative, based on theories of regimentation, collectivisation and co-operative sense of equality and brotherhood. Both want to create the right kind of public men and a happier and healthier state of public life and morality. But their conceptions about these differ. The individualists want to leave the ultimate order of society, polity and culture undefined. They lay emphasis on reform, progress, freedom as a continual and unfinishing process. They leave larger scope and opportunity for the individual to grow from within and impose a very minimum of restrictions on his freedom of speech, association and belief from without. Their right type of individual is a free, growing and liberal individual, not confined to any one type. He is self-sufficing in a large province of his personal life. In his social life he is a trustee, a responsible being, helping others by personal example and service. He is not a part of a permanent system or plan imposed from outside. He possesses the inherent right and freedom to think out and propose new systems and plans and is not perpetually bound by them. The conception of a developing and individual personality underlay this attitude. It gave full scope for differing and divergent types of entities.

The new conception is totalitarian. It leaves no scope for private individuals as such. It thinks in groups, corporations, nations

or categories. It is communistic or co-operative. It believes in a particular order, international or national, to be imposed on all. Within its framework, created and maintained by a trained and organised group and party, all individuals are to be impressed and regimented. Their life is to be a planned one for some economic or political objective. The cultural motive, the growth of mind, is less dominant. The community, or state which represents it, is to be all in all. It is considered omniscient and absolute. There is to be nothing outside it, nothing beyond it. The individual and his individuality are to be merged in it. It does not conceive of ~~divergent or new types of~~ individuals growing within its organisation or under its inspiration. It may grow as a whole but not in its parts or personalities. Its aim, motive and outlook are fixed. It is corporate or collectivistic. It does not believe in the life of one competing against another, nor that every one knows his own interest and can pursue it, nor in the conflict which it creates.

Its ideals of good life, good man and good citizenship are different. In a perfect society the individual, his liberty, his property are all merged. He exists for it, in it and by it. Goodness according to it is one not many, and if he wants to attain it he must surrender himself to it. The new order contemplated is considered to be rational, perfect, good and inevitable. Nothing is superior to it. There is no life higher than it or beyond it. It challenges individual freedom, its right to oppose or rebel, or even to differ and its right to do as it likes in matters of conduct.

Thus the twentieth century is developing a new fixed outlook in its revaluation of life. It is supplanting the old individual method by a new method. It is placing all science and learning against old morality in matters of human conduct. But this very science, social and economic, and this very learning, moral or mental, are not perfect. They themselves are subject to limitations of time and place, work and folk. The fundamental fact about this new public life is that every political society is engaged in an undeclared but permanent warfare against all rivals. It is as it were in 'a state of nature'

relatively to all neighbours, and the state of nature in the Hobbesian or Kautilyan sense is one of 'war of all against all'. Therefore victory in this warfare is considered to be public good and the supreme business of a citizen is to be an effective combatant in it. Virtue is merely efficiency in the discharge of this supreme business of establishing a new order in place of the old and is therefore reducible to valour which is a distinctive excellence of the fighting man. This is like the medieval conception of a new religious order in which Christianity or Islamdom was considered the sacred house of peace and the pagan or kaffir nations were treated as the objects of continual warfare. Muslims, like Christians, divided the world into Dar-ul-Islam (house of peace) and Dar-ul-Harb (house of warfare). The revolutionary methods and militant programme of new Communist and Fascist nations have as their objective a world—revolution, a new Christianity or a new Islam, that is, a new brotherhood of Communism or Fascism, where its own principles of economic, moral and cultural life will be maintained by a communist or corporate State.

Therefore, they have consciously devised a new set of institutions with a view to the production of a type of personal character which is one thing necessary for a combatant in the unending warfare, till a world-revolution takes place and the new order and outlook are established. The common man has to approve and accept this order and this outlook created by the leaders of such groups whose vision or interpretation of life, history, or progress is considered infallible and inevitable. He is to follow it blindly and to be saved by it ultimately. Complete surrender of his will and devotion to it will lead to social peace and human salvation.

The old spiritual philosophy, however, was based on the conquest of the internal enemy, of the lower self by the higher self, of social evils by social justice. And this conquest is not completed by mere expulsion of opposing or differing elements, but by the subjection of the worse to the direction of the better. The old philosophy laid emphasis on the reform of the individual, while the new lays it on the change of old order, institutions and environment. The one

emphasizes peace without for reform within, the other, change without for peace within. The end of one is promotion of individual virtue or goodness, that of the other is destruction of social beliefs and institutions which destroy innate human virtue and goodness.

The new totalitarian philosophy of State or community which embraces and controls all aspects and ambitions of human life does not allow any external control or interference or any internal opposition or rebellion. It issues its constitutions and codes, it formulates its institutions and decrees from the centre. Its policies, plans and programmes also arise there. It is dictatorial, not democratic. It is rigid, not liberal. Having once destroyed, eliminated or liquidated by stern measures what was against its conception or outlook, it establishes an 'absoluta potestas' against which no independence of thought, no freedom of judgment, no inherent rights of man are allowed to prevail. In this order, if there is allowed no chance of going down, there is also no opportunity to go up. It may be levelling up, but it offers no conditions for freedom of thought and progress and further achievement of science and learning on which alone the developing good of humanity depends. The source of greatness and glory of humanity is the eternal freedom of the human spirit and scope for its vital and inquiring energy. It does not express itself fully at one time, at one place or in one mind. It is ever awakening, ever creative in its highly evolved persons. Its powers cannot be fully estimated in the utterances, interpretations and writings and biographies of great men or histories of all nations. It expresses itself ever anew in new groups and institutions. It is good that the treasures it has created should be thrown open and made available to all, that the old social institutions and morality which retards this process should be scrapped, but it is also necessary that the new order should not imprison the human spirit which makes all life worth living. No doubt the spirit of new living or citizenship has a conception of a certain type of equality and brotherhood. But in its firm belief of a particular type of order and community, this conception gets

imprisoned and therefore becomes rigid, exclusive and monopolistic. The history of freedom and progress of the world cannot accept this standpoint, attitude or outlook. Man's spirit is as unbounded as the universe. His vision is as unlimited as that of light. But its manifestations and visions are partial and relative in the process of time. Therefore, a true conception of citizenship is to leave scope for the development of this spirit and vision. The conception of a self-sufficing State or order is dangerous to real citizenship. It must not only be responsible to the best creations of the past, but should also be responsive to the new evolutions of the present and the future. It must be conceived in terms of an ever-growing organism which is perpetually building, preserving and destroying, and again creating and carrying the process of an everlasting life. Every citizen must be allowed complete freedom to choose any rational way for the attainment of the highest good, without coming in the way of any other person. Its inherent idea is the right of the citizen to call into question the ultimate principles of the system under which he lives. This is impossible under the totalitarian States or Dictatorships. Citizenship ought to maintain the right of the individual to shape his own destiny, regardless of any authority which might seek to limit his possibilities, of course not at the cost of others or of the equal rights of others. But equality is not to be a bar to individual freedom and progress. Otherwise, the very springs of human activity and achievement will be dried up and the individual will become a mere automaton in the so-called 'perfect' order of society or civilisation which would be established and which would regulate and allot functions to citizens according to a definite pattern, plan or policy. No doubt the common man who merely lives and enjoys may not suffer from material wants and get leisure, but the men who create, invent and evolve new ideas or orders and who have greater visions will suffer in that atmosphere and will decay.

In spite of some of the new material or political or cultural boons which totalitarian States may have bestowed on the common man, the problem of the freedom of the individual, the citizen, who

emphasizes peace without for reform within, the other, change without for peace within. The end of one is promotion of individual virtue or goodness complete, ~~unlike~~ is destruction of social beliefs and institutions provide a full scope for the potential and good of individuals which fertilise and inspire their creative spirit thought.

DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

H. S. L. POLAK,

London.

TO be asked to contribute, however briefly, to a volume in commemoration of the seventieth birthday of Diwan Bahadur Sarda is a signal honour. The name of Har Bilas Sarda had already become known to me as that of an inspiring writer on the ancient culture and history of India before my first visit to India, and I can even to-day remember how gratified I was when, a few years later, I met him in the flesh—and was not disappointed. Since then he has become known throughout the civilised world that takes heed of Indian affairs as a great and constructive social reformer. As such his name and fame as a pioneer will be handed down to posterity. He has set a courageous example which Young India will do well to follow. If the beginning, which all things must have, is often small and progress slow, there is no room here for the slackening of effort; and the beginning that Diwan Bahadur Sarda has made is nothing less than a grave breach in the citadel of outworn custom. Many more onslaughts upon that citadel will be necessary before it is finally destroyed and its ruins removed, so making room for the healthy growth of the New India of tomorrow. We need not regret the destruction of what is already mortifying, if it is not, indeed, already dead. Potentially speaking all honour to the brave pioneers, like the Diwan Bahadur, who have led the way and made it easier for their successors.

IMMATURE MARRIAGES AND SOCIAL REFORM

BY

A. YUSUF ALI, I. C. S., (Retired) C. B. E., M. A., L. L. M., (Cantab.)

Principal, Islamia College, Lahore.

SOcial reform is an even more urgent need for our country than political reform. We are hurrying forward with certain ill-digested schemes of political reform, which many of our own people disapprove of. We are marching at snail's space in the matter of social reform.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda deserves all our sympathy and admiration for the courageous stand he has taken on behalf of social reform. His name is mainly associated with his Marriage Act. It is asserted by critics that it is a dead letter, and has made no practical advance in Indian social reform. Such an attitude in my opinion is incorrect and unfair. It is not the Diwan Bahadur's fault that this Act has not succeeded. What have our countrymen in general done to support it and to carry forward the movement of which it only represents one step ?

To be effective, social reform depends on a careful preparation of public opinion. It seems extraordinary that in spite of so much that has been written by educated India such a small and simple measure as the stopping of immature marriages should have resulted in so little practical work.

The orthodox Hindu community has not accepted its principle. What I am surprised at is that some organs of Muslim opinion have also raised their voice against it, although its spirit is entirely in accord with the spirit of Muslim Law. As I understand it, Muslim Law condemns immature marriages. But those whose attention is engrossed by mint and anise and cummin are not interested in the weightier matters of the law, and often work against the spirit of the very provisions which they nominally defend.

It does not befit me to say much about the various diatribes that have been levelled against this piece of legislation by our Hindu brethren. But as an Indian, I am entitled to say that the sooner we all—educated Indians—make up our minds to observe the biological laws of good living, the better we shall be as religious men and women, and the more substantial service shall we be rendering to our beloved Motherland.

Apart from immature marriage, there are a number of social problems we shall have to face when the possibility of beneficent social legislation is placed in our hands. But I would strongly urge that the ground be prepared by intensive educational work in this behalf. I am quite sure that the results we shall get from such work will give us far more satisfaction than legislation without public opinion behind it.

I ought to add that the women are now playing a far more important part in public life than they did before, and that their influence will go on increasing as the years go by. We should enlist their sympathy, support and co-operation.

APPRECIATION

BY

DIWAN BAHADUR S. E. RUNGANADHAN,

Retired Vice-Chancellor, Annamalai University.

I do admire the splendid services rendered by Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda in the cause of Indian woman-hood and Indian Culture.

THE CHILD-MARRIAGE RESTRAINT ACT

BY

LADY VIDYAGUARI R. NILKANTHA,

Ex-President, All India Women's Conference, Ahmedabad.

THOSE who conceived the happy idea of presenting a volume of articles to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda deserve the congratulations of all who are interested in the social uplift of this country. This volume is very likely to contain a series of writings pertaining to social conditions of the Hindu Society in general, Child-Marriage in particular. If a memento is to be presented to the Diwan Bahadur, the above mentioned topics are sure to be prominent in it.

It is a great mystery how and when this land of the highest civilization became stagnant or rather retrograde. Not only that, but a huge amount of literature supporting and eulogising such setbacks came into existence. Outside circumstances and internal causes must have paved the way of deterioration in the social fabric of our nation. It would be a very interesting thing if the history of child marriage could be regularly traced, for this is one of the items in our society where we have retrogressed from high ancient ideals.

The pioneers of social reform in India perceived that child marriage was the bane of the society marring its educational, physical, and economic progress. To remedy this evil, great propaganda work was done among people and a step in advance was secured by getting the Age of Consent Bill passed. But a custom, however harmful it may be, takes a long time to die. Moreover, when a custom has been shown to have the support of religion, it has no chance of disappearing. It may be noted here that the name of religion is given to any and every expression of some well-known thinker of his times. So, in spite of several

years of wide propaganda, the deep-rooted evil of child-marriage remains amidst the Hindu community till to-day, with very little change and that amongst a few advanced classes. The custom has such a grip on the social basic forces that communities like the Muslims and the Parsees who came from outside India were held in its sway in the beginning.

There seemed no way out of it and it was a great idea of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas to agitate and strive to get legislation passed for the removal of this custom. The orthodox part of both Hindu and Muhammadan communities was deadly against any change. Hindus, as usual, brought in the plea that marriage was a part of religion and an alien Government should not interfere in such matters. Others came out with the argument that the Act would be much in advance of popular ideas. They could not see that was exactly the reason to get legislative help for a real beneficial measure. To wait till the masses agreed to it would take generations in a country steeped in ignorance and biassed by false notions regarding what is religious and what is non-religious. The task for the mover of the Bill was really stupendous and Diwan Bahadur got it enacted with great tact. The credit of originally conceiving the idea goes wholly to Diwan Bahadur Sarada and his colleagues are to be congratulated on the strong support they gave him to get it through. The Diwan Bahadur had the backing of the advanced part of the community. Women from all parts of India who had the social and physical welfare of the country at their heart agitated amongst themselves, obtained thousands of signatures from women and sent them to the All-India Women's Conference workers to approach the Viceroy, and Members of the Legislative Assembly, in a deputation to express their fullest sympathy with the Child-Marriage Restraint Act.

The Act though officially called the Child-Marriage Restraint Act is known as the Sarada Act and will remain so in popular language. The Act is as important as the Widow Re-Marriage

and Special Marriage Acts. All the three Social Reform Acts are corner stones in the uplift of our country and posterity will ever remember the legislators of these with gratitude.

GREETINGS

BY

DR. B. S. MOONJE,
All-India Hindu Mahasabha.

THOUGH we both are not in the Assembly now and have therefore no occasion to meet often, as we used to do before, I can never forget my old friend, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. It was his honesty and sincerity of faith in his mission in the Legislative Assembly that endeared him to all and commanded respect from all, inspite of differences of opinion.

I often say, as I honestly feel it, that there are three kinds of plagues that afflict Hinduism :—

- (1) The Caste-System with its concomittants, inevitable as they are, of the systems of Untouchability and very early marriages, as are rampant in the lower castes ;
- (2) The Buddhistic Philosophy of Renunciation ;
- (3) Absence of martial qualities, with unbalanced Vegetarianism..

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, in his Legislative career, elected to attack the system of early marriages ; and though there were differences in regard to the details, I honour him because he persisted, undaunted by odds, and forged a Law, known as the Sarda Act, which, if properly administered, will prevent early marriages and earn for him eventually the sincerest blessings of the Hindus. I have no doubt that the Hindus will cherish his name with Love and Reverence.

A POLITICAL AND SOCIAL REFORMER: JONATHAN SWIFT

BY

COL. T. F. O'DONNEL,
Principal, Meerut College.

SWIFT occupies such an important place in English Literature that his work of social and political reform in Ireland is occasionally not given the prominence and consideration to which it is entitled. The "Drapier's Letters" are undoubtedly some of the most successful political pamphlets ever published in any literature, and his encouragement of Irish manufactures and industries entitles him to be called the first "Sinn Feiner." "Sinn Fein" is an abbreviation for "Sinn Fein, Sinn Fein Amain," meaning ourselves, ourselves alone. The movement which was at first mainly literary and social became actively political later on, and finally may be said to have become the progenitor of the Irish Free State. Almost two centuries before the beginning of the organisation, Swift had mercilessly lashed the Irish people in an endeavour to wake them from the lethargic and soporific state in which they wallowed. He succeeded in arousing them for one brief moment. Soon listlessness, apathy and despair again descended on the land like an all-embracing, suffocating pall which was rent asunder by Henry Grattan towards the end of the eighteenth century, and whose shreds were finally and irrevocably cast aside in the second decade of the present century. Swift had sown a seed which for a long time lay quiescent and almost moribund, but which after many trials and difficulties eventually blossomed forth into a glorious fruition.

Swift was born and educated in Ireland. That was the only Irish part in his composition. All the rest of him was truly English, including his ancestors. After graduating at Trinity College, Dublin, he went to England to take up a subordinate position in the

household of Sir William Temple, a famous essayist and diplomatist. For practically an unbroken period of ten years, he remained there and got into touch with the very best people, even, King William himself, who offered him a cavalry commission and taught him how to cut asparagus. For the next ten years he hovered between England and Ireland. Finally he became Dean of St. Patrick's Cathedral in Dublin, where he spent the remaining thirty years of his life. According to his own written testimony he looked upon Ireland as for him a land of exile, and the people he despised. To him Ireland was :

“ a land of slaves

Where all are fools and all are knaves. ”

He was especially stringent in his remarks about the poor of Dublin. He described them as the most underserving race of human kind, possessing all manner of vices, particularly drunkenness, thieving and cheating. His acts, however, belied his words. He stinted himself in order to save money for charity. He never left his house without a pocketful of coppers for distribution amongst the poor. He set aside £ 500 of his own money, in order to be able to lend money to indigent labourers and impecunious tradesmen. This is, perhaps, the first example in Ireland, or any other country of a disinterested co-operative society comprising one single individual.

At this particular juncture, Ireland was in a parlous condition. In the time of Henry II, Ireland was united to England as a separate Kingdom subject only to the King and his Privy Council. For four hundred years English Kings had looked upon Ireland as a kind of privy purse wherefrom at their own sweet will they distributed titles, largesses, and emoluments. After 1640 all this was changed. The English Parliament had shorn the English Kings of their autocratic rights, and had unconstitutionally reduced Ireland to an insignificant colony. The whole position was now most peculiar. An English Parliament which had successfully fought for its own liberties immediately established a reign of tyranny in Ireland over the Anglo-Irish, who had hitherto been the faithful and loyal

adherents of the Crown, but at the same time the Anglo-Irish who numbered less than a fourth of the whole population, kept the native Irish under even a worse and more cruel servitude. Swift graphically visualised the situation and a realistic impression of his feelings may be gathered from the following excerpt from *Hugh Alexander Law* :—

“ The exploitation of Anglo-Irish traders by English merchants, the exploitation of Irish tenants by Anglo-Irish landlords, the exploitation of Irishmen of all races, classes, and creeds by Ministers in London, these are the three great evils to which during a quarter of a century, in pamphlets, addresses and private correspondence, Swift untiringly opposes his wit, his irony and his eloquence. ”

Swift made a determined effort to revive not only the trade but the spirit of the nation. He frankly admitted that under the present circumstances Irishmen could do little, but he also forcibly pointed out that a blind confidence in the English nation or even in Providence was absolutely futile. God only helped those who helped themselves. Neither clothes nor household furniture should be used except what was of Irish growth and manufacture. All elements of foreign luxury should be rejected and banished. Women should eschew pride, vanity, idleness and gambling. Parsimony, prudence and temperance should be cultivated by both men and women alike. True patriotism should enable them to terminate all animosities and factions, all bribery and treachery. Landlords should show some clemency to their tenants, and traders and shopkeepers should develop honesty, industry, and skill.

In his “ Proposal for the Universal use of Irish Manufacture ”, Swift pointed out that agriculture, which ought to be the basic foundation of every country had been crippled in Ireland. Tenants were prohibited from ploughing the land with the result that corn had to be imported from England. Vast tracts of the best land were depopulated for the feeding of sheep so that wool became a drug on the Irish market and an English monopoly. As a remedy

for this state of affairs, he suggested that the Irish House of Commons should pass a resolution that no cloth or stuff should be worn which was not of Irish growth and manufacture, and furthermore that whoever imported silks, velvets, calicoes and other female fopperies should be deemed an enemy of the nation. Irish ladies would look every whit as handsome, if they were dressed in native stuffs rather than in foreign habiliments. Someone once remarked that Ireland would never be happy till a law was made for burning every thing that came from England except their people and their coals. Swift whole-heartedly agreed with this and caustically added :—

“ I should rejoice to see a staylace from England be thought scandalous and became a topic for censure at visits and tea-tables. ”

All his fulminations had little or no apparent effect, until, at last, there presented itself a golden opportunity of which he was not slow in taking the fullest advantage. The copper coinage then circulating in Ireland was of a peculiarly base quality. A complaint was formally lodged with the Lords of the Treasury. Most other complaints from Ireland were completely ignored, but to the surprise of everybody the question of the copper coinage was immediately taken into consideration. The reason of this unexpected alacrity became palpably obvious in a very short time. The contract was given to a female favourite of the King, who immediately sold it to an English iron merchant named Wood. The terms of the contract were absolutely appalling. Another excerpt from Hugh Alexander Law will succinctly explain the enormity of the details :—

“ That Wood’s profit might be greater, halfpence to the nominal value of no less than £ 108,000 were to be coined, although Irish authorities were agreed that £ 10,000 to £ 15,000 would amply have met the requirements of the country, and although the whole current coin of Ireland was not estimated to exceed £ 400,000. Finally thirty pence were to be coined in Ireland from the amount of copper which in England produced twenty-three pence only. ”

The whole procedure was iniquitous in the extreme and to make matters worse, no Irish authority was ever consulted in the matter.

Here was Swift's opportunity. In the guise of a shop-keeper or draper he issued the famous "Drapier's Letters." He attacked Wood in the most scathing and bitter invective. The letters were written in significantly simple language, and were widely read throughout the length and breadth of the land. A universal cry of popular resentment rent the air. The Government at first proved obdurate and Wood himself boasted "that he would pour the coin down the throats of the people." Swift in justifiable anger retaliated:—

"Good God, who are this wretch's advisers? Who are his supporters, abettors and sharers? Mr. Wood will oblige me to take five pence half penny of his brass in every payment. And I will shoot Mr. Wood and his deputies, like highwaymen or housebreakers, if they dare to force one farthing of their coin on me in the payment of a hundred pounds. It is no loss of honour to submit to the lion, but who with the figure of a man can think with patience of being devoured alive by a rat?"

The enthusiasm aroused by the "Drapier's letters" knew no bounds. High and low, rich and poor, Catholic and Protestant, settler and native, all, like one man, rallied to the standard so boldly held aloft by the Dean of St. Patrick's. Nothing could withstand such a rally. The Government were compelled to cancel the contract and Swift became the idol of a united Ireland.

It has often been stated that Swift was not an Irish patriot, that he was actuated by a sense of personal animosity as a result of bitter disillusionment, and that he was a misanthropist. Nobody ever suggested in the face of actual facts that he was a misogynist. The weight of both internal and external evidence militates against such drastic conclusions. The love and admiration of a nation could never be aroused by an impostor. Swift was not an impostor. He was sincerity personified. Throughout his whole life, he was an ardent supporter of righteousness and a bitter opponent of injustice.

With regard to his misanthropy an excerpt from one of his letters to Pope is distinctly illuminating :—

“ I have ever hated all nations, professions and communities; and all my love is toward individuals. I hate and detest that animal called man, although I heartily love John, Peter, Thomas and so forth. ”

An obvious solution of a most enigmatical character is that Swift was a theoretical misanthropist with a genuine heart of gold. That Swift was a genius no other proof is necessary than the fact that he enunciated in a transient and more or less insignificant political problem fundamental principles which, *mutatis mutandis*, are definitely apposite even at the present day. His epitaph, composed by himself is symptomatic both of his life and his writings:—

“ The strenuous champion of liberty ”.

APPRECIATION

BY

C R. REDDY,

Vice-Chancellor Andhra University.

I have always been an admirer of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda.

THE PROBLEM OF POPULATION IN INDIA

BY

PROF. A. R. WADIA, B. A., (CANTAB) BAR-AT-LAW,

Mysore University

IF the educated Indians of to-day are really all that they often claim to be from public platforms, they should all solidly stand behind the noble efforts of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda in the cause of social reform. They should feel honoured by anything that seeks to honour the name of Sarda, so linked with the Child-Marriage Restraint Act of 1929. The importance of a measure of this kind may be safely gauged both by the amount of praise and opprobrium it is hailed with. The Sarda Act has admirably stood this double test. If to-day there are many millions who would fain see him pilloried, there are millions too who see in him an embodiment of all that is best in Hindu culture through the ages and a prophet of a new, rejuvenated, nascent Hinduism. It is perfectly intelligible that the author of HINDU SUPERIORITY should be dissatisfied with the travesty of marriage that has gone on for centuries under the name of infant marriages. I cannot honestly say that the Sarda Act goes far enough as a measure of real reform, but I do see in it the emergence of a new spirit, of a dawning sense of social responsibility towards the rising generation in India. Hence I admire it, not so much for what it is in itself, but as an earnest of what legislation can do to improve the quality of our children. It has a direct bearing on the problem of population and that is why I have chosen to write on it as my tribute to a great social worker.

It may be said without exaggeration, that there is no problem so important in the world to-day as that of population. On it hinges the question of how much we eat and what we eat. The economic question of the standard of life is a matter of the ratio between one's income and the mouths one has to feed. The shadow of war under

which Europe—and this implies the whole world—lives to-day is, in the last resort, due to the problem of the rapidly increasing Germans and Italians and Japanese struggling to find standing room in a world that seems to be overpopulated. They must strive to elbow out other peoples at the point of the sword or rationally face the problem and deliberately limit their population. War or birth-control—these are the only two alternatives open to our generation.

The problem of population can be studied in its proper perspective only if we bear in mind two basic facts: the size of our earth and the fertility of animals. The land—area of our earth is only thirty two million square miles, as against one hundred and forty five million square miles of water, of which just two millions constitute our fresh water supply. Not all these thirty two million square miles of land are habitable. The frozen regions round the poles and the deserts are useless. The mountains are, and can be, but sparsely populated. In short, the amount of habitable land is strictly limited. This land has not only to support human beings, but also endless varieties of animals. The rate at which animals multiply is staggering and would be disastrous, but for the lucky dispensation of nature which has provided for an equally staggering death-rate. It has been stated that if all the progeny of an oyster lived their full span of life and multiplied to their fullest capacity, “its great great-grand offspring would number 66 with 33 zeroes after it and the heap of shells would be eight times the size of our earth”. An elephant is the slowest breeder on earth and it has been calculated that if it begins to breed at the age of 30 and continues to do so till 90, bringing forth six young, each surviving till 100, there would be 19 million elephants surviving at the end of 750 years! These figures are truly appalling, but nature “red in tooth and claw” has checks and counter-checks to produce an equilibrium. It is a benevolent dispensation that those animals that breed very fast have a terrific mortality as well. Hence it is that very few animals live upto their expected age-limit, nor do they multiply to their full limit.

What is true of the animal world is true of human beings. Inferior races and inferior stocks in superior races multiply relatively

fast, but the mortality rate amongst them is equally high and so in the long run there tends to be produced a general balance between the superior and the inferior. A study of the census figures of India brings out several interesting facts:

1. The population of India in 1872 was 206,162,360. By 1931 it rose to 352,837,778. Considering the difficulty of carrying on census operations in a country where mass illiteracy is so colossal as in India, we may assume that the actual figures may be even more. This increase has taken place in spite of the havoc wrought by plague during the last forty years and the influenza epidemic of 1918, not to mention the normal toll of life taken by epidemics of cholera and small-pox. During the single decade 1921-31, the population has increased by 10·6 per cent. It would be futile to deny that but for Pax Britannica, the population of India would not be showing such a rapid rise, which has set serious people, both within and without India, thinking of the upshot of this increase.
2. India has been rich by nature for millenia. She has excited the envy and the ambition of conquering hordes from all parts of the world. And yet India to-day is woefully poor. The average income per head according to the great Indian patriot, Dadabhai Naoroji was only Rs. 20 per year. Even a high government official like the Hon. Mr. Cook placed it in 1911 at Rs. 50 per year. These figures need no commentary and with tragic eloquence proclaim the poverty of India. Indian publicists have consistently attributed this to the drain of foreign conquest. Beggars cannot be choosers and a subject-nation cannot altogether hope to escape this drain. But it is certainly questionable, whether there are not other causes of our poverty, and among these it would be futile to deny the havoc played by an uneconomic birth-rate. According to Sir John

Megaw, only 39 per cent in India are well nourished, 41 per cent are poorly nourished and 20 per cent are badly nourished. Reduced to actual figures, it means that over seven crores of Indians are badly nourished, while double this number are poorly nourished.

It is inevitable that such a poorly nourished country must fall an easy victim to diseases. This evil is accentuated by the prevalence of early marriages. It is at this point that the honoured name of Sarda has a bearing on the problem of population in India. Let us now proceed to study the incidence of early marriage.

There is a general law of nature according to which a higher birth-rate is normally accompanied by a higher death-rate. It is illustrated by the whole animal world. It is illustrated by human societies as well. Writers like Dr. Enid Charles may talk of the "menace of under-population", but this applies only to Western countries, if at all, and has no bearing on Oriental countries. But then it is noteworthy that the death-rate is much lower in the West than it is in the East. Mr. Wattal has drawn up a table showing the birth-rates and the death-rates in the different provinces of India and it effectually tends to show that the province with the highest birth-rate has also the highest death-rate, *e. g.* Central Provinces, while the province with the lowest birth-rate has also the lowest death-rate *e. g.* Burma and also Bengal.¹

Secondly, it has been found that the higher the birth-rate the shorter is the longevity. The census report of Bihar and Orissa shows this clearly by means of a comparative table with reference to England, Japan and France. France has generally been held up as an example of a decadent country with a falling population. It is true that France shows the smallest number of children, but it shows also the largest number of people of 50 and over. This is illustrated by the Census Report of Bombay as well. The birth-rate among the Parsees is notoriously low. In the city of Bombay there is only one Parsee to every 21 persons, but in the population of the city over 65

¹ *The Population Problem in India* by P. K. Wattal, p. 57.

years there is one Parsee to every two or three.

Thirdly, the marriage customs with their premium on premature marriages make for the birth of weak children, a high infant mortality as well as a high maternal mortality.

The Public Health Commissioner notes in his Report for 1931 that the Hindus, whether high caste or low caste, and Muhammadans have a high birth-rate—*e. g.* in the U. P. it is 35·5 per mille among Hindus and 37·2 among Muslims—and among them the infantile mortality is also the heaviest; as much as 286 per mille. Among Parsees, on the other hand, the birth-rate in Bombay City is only 19 per mille and the infantile mortality is only 118, while among Europeans in India it is as low as 62 per mille.¹ These figures need cause no surprise. In fact, they are thoroughly consistent with the most elementary teaching of physiology. Among animals the age of maturity may also be the age of maternity. But among human beings maturity does not imply fitness for maternity. A girl is just a girl even when she has matured. Neither physically nor mentally is she fit to bear the burden of marriage and child-birth and yet out of a mistaken sense of orthodoxy, she is forced into premature marriage. Truly is Child-Marriage spoken of as “The Indian Minotaur” by Miss Eleanor Rathbone M. P. An immature woman can give birth only to immature children and they must pay the penalty of their immaturity in a heavy toll to Yama.

Every child-birth is a crisis. Even for the healthy it is an ordeal, for the weak it is nothing but torture, and the girl-mother in India must needs immolate herself to satisfy the claims of an orthodoxy that has nothing to recommend it except the claims of age, during which the Sastras and Hindu history alike have been forgotten. Sir John Megaw’s investigation into maternal mortality in India has brought to light lurid figures. While the average for British India is 24 per thousand births, it rises to 49·16 per thousand in Bengal. These figures compare very unfavourably with those of England where it is only 4·11 and this is considered too high.

¹The figures for infantile mortality in Europe are still lower.

"The significance of the high Indian rate", says Sir John Megaw, "can be realised from the following estimates—no less than 100 out of every 1,000 girl-wives are doomed to die in child-birth before they have ceased to have babies and about 200,000 mothers die in giving birth to children every year in India". A society must be callous indeed if it can contemplate such figures without a qualm of conscience. MOTHER INDIA roused our wrath and we can justly condemn its author for all her sins of omission, but it would have been better for India if she could have goaded us on to a sincere self-analysis and made us "see ourselves as others see us".

In this connection, it is worth while noticing one or two interesting features of the early marriage problem in India. *A priori* one may expect that the earlier people marry, the larger families they would rear and that earlier family life begins the lower would be the incidence of prostitution and its attendant diseases. In actual fact we gather that girls married at the ages of fourteen and less become mothers early, but their fecundity is affected so that in the long run they produce but few children. The reason is clear: they are soon exhausted and they are too old at thirty! This may be an excellent means of keeping down the population, but it is a very adverse selection and cannot be countenanced by any genuine eugenicist. The exact figures relating to the incidence of venereal diseases in India are not forthcoming, for the people are too ignorant yet to realise their effects or the need of early treatment. But our hospital statistics go to show that the evil is by no means negligible and therefore mere early marriage is no antidote to prostitution.¹ In fact, cynics may say that prematurely old wives may even be an indirect incentive to an immoral life.

The population problem is truly serious in India. Nobody can deny that India is overpopulated. The economists who talk glibly about her capacity to maintain a still larger population proclaim themselves to be better theorists than practical men alive to facts. The introduction of improved agricultural methods or

¹Dr. Lees who toured India in 1927 to study the incidence of venereal diseases calculated that it was four times greater than in Great Britain.

large collective farms as in Soviet Russia might indeed go some way for some time to solve the food problem, but let these methods be first introduced and then it would be wise to talk of increase of population. None but a lunatic or a person enamoured of insolvency courts would dream of increasing his expenditure on the mere speculation of increasing his income as his fancy dictates. What is true of individuals is equally true of societies. They have to take measures to suit present needs and not on hypothetical improvements in the future. The unfortunate fact is that when economists talk of "live and multiply" they do so because of the religious traditions in which they have been brought up. It is true that all great religions exalt large families. But all these religions are ancient and they have to be understood in their proper historical context. They were all promulgated to communities which were predominantly agricultural, and taking into consideration the poor sanitation and the risks of constant wars and epidemics, there was room for a larger population in those days. But times have changed. In the advanced West, infantile and maternal mortality has been continuously reduced, sanitary rules rigorously observed have reduced the risk of epidemics, and modern surgery and medicine have helped to lengthen the span of human life, as is clearly seen in modern Europe. Cataclysms of nature, of course, still continue to take their toll, but war is the main factor which works—and yet uneugenically—towards bringing about an equilibrium between food and mouths to feed. Germany, Italy and Japan, the three *enfants terrible* of the present day world politics base their claims for colonial expansion on their expanding birth rate. One might imagine that statesmanship would consist in limiting this danger, but their leaders are bent on wars and they want cannon fodder and so they go on exhorting their peoples to go on multiplying in the old patriarchal style in these unpatriarchal days of labour-saving machinery, when each improvement in machinery throws some people out of employment. If they were wise, a rigorously controlled birth restriction would go far towards mitigating the ills of the modern world. We need to-day, more than ever before in the history

of humanity, a strong and healthy generation of men and women. We want quality, not quantity. There may be doctors who are against birth-control, but their advice is meant for other peoples and not for themselves, for they themselves often avoid marriage or are content with a modicum of children. But there are doctors who realise their responsibility. Contraceptives may be abused, as every good thing can be, but the balance of advantage is on their side, and so a generation that realises the craving for children, at the same time, realises its responsibility towards them is not likely to commit race suicide, while it would be anxious to do its bit to maintain the continuity of their race or nation.

If all this is true of Europe, it is far more true of India. In spite of its wealth, she has time and again suffered from overpopulation. That is why there has been infanticide writ large in the history of India. Primitive tribes like that of the Todas practised it openly till the other day, and only because of their poverty. Even in the higher castes infanticide, practically only of girls, is not by any means unknown as the Census Reports of different dates proclaim. I was horrified to read in the *Times of India* of 7, November, 1936, that the Bihar Provincial Kshatriya Sabha had to urge the prevention of female infanticide among the Rajput community in the districts of Monghyr and Bhagalpur—and this in the year of grace 1936 and in the land of Ahimsa! Verily, none are so blind as those who having eyes see not! It was openly stated at the conference that cases of infanticide are very difficult to book, because they are done within the sanctity of the purdah, where the unhallowed feet of policemen dare not trespass. And yet who does not know that an Indian mother is the gentlest of creatures and the most doting? There is nothing more saddening to an Indian woman than the curse of barrenness. And yet that these Indian mothers should be guilty of infanticide! And why, pray, but for the fact that even these Indian mothers realise the grim war between life and food?

Is it better to kill infants, or see them starve or to get killed in war, or is it better to prevent conception beyond the wanted number of children? Let our priests ask themselves this question

in a straightforward manner. God in those happy old days may have proclaimed through some inspired prophet: Live and Multiply. But he also had it proclaimed; Thou shalt not kill. I do not believe He ever wanted any of His children to starve. He wants them to be fed and true to His merciful nature, He would rather see a few happy children—as happy at least as this world can permit—rather than see many born and starve. As Mr. Beverley Nichols would have it: it is the way of God to produce just a few fertile seeds, while letting many to run waste. Birth-control is but an extension of nature's method with the additional advantage that it makes for selection and balanced life.

I dare not assume that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardha will agree with all my views, but he has raised a trail, which, even in the midst of its apparent failure in the face of blind ignorant opposition, will bear fruit in the times to come. Raising the age of marriage to eighteen in the case of boys and to fourteen in that of girls seems like trifling with a great problem, but the storm of protests even this minimum reform has evoked is in itself a testimony to the need of the Sardha Act. This is perhaps the way of providence: *Ohne Hast, Ohne Rast*, as the great Goethe would put it, it works its way in the tangled life of humanity. With increased education, with greater political responsibility, with the awakening of the dumb exploited womanhood of India, the Sardha Act will necessarily be left behind just as a landmark, just as a stage in the history of social legislation, as one of the first fruits of the Indian soul struggling to be free from the accretions of centuries. The future India will have to produce many Sardhas and each in his generation—like the original Har Bilas Sardha—may boldly say with Wordsworth:

“Great God! I'd rather be
A pagan suckled in a creed outworn;
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn:
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathèd horn”.

SOCIAL REFORM AND LEGISLATION IN BARODA

BY

V. K. DHURANDHAR,

Nyayamantri (Legal Remembrancer), Baroda.

EVERY society, however advanced it may be, is capable of further social reform. Germany was considered very advanced in modern civilization and culture, but Herr Hitler is dissatisfied with its present condition and is forcibly introducing social reform by legislation. Signor Mussolini is doing the same in Italy. If this is the state of things in advanced countries like those of Germany and Italy, what can we say of our country which is backward in many respects ?

Our present condition is due to our history. The ancient Aryans came as conquerors to India. The necessities of war were supreme. Men were prized more than women. Woman was completely subordinated to man and men to the head of the family. Our history in this respect is analogous to the history of the Roman Aryans. Gradually the Aryans settled in India and peace, arts, culture and learning flourished. The necessities of war gave place to the gentler virtues and the victories of peace and woman began to find her proper place in society. Her rights began to be recognized by the ancient text writers and the wife, the daughter, the mother, the grand-mother, and the sister and even widows of male *Gotraja-Sapindas* found their place in the law of inheritance. The wife was called धर्मपत्नी, अर्धाङ्गिनी (*Dharmapatni, Ardhangini*) and was associated with the husband in all religious ceremonies. In some cases women even were allowed to choose their husbands and स्वयंवर (*Swayamvara*) was held. In course of time, the Aryans began to fight among themselves and wars commenced between the Brahmins and Kshatriyas, which devastated the land. The gentler virtues of peace and the chivalrous regard for women gave place to the active virtue of fighting and woman began to

lose her place in society. The Aryans became demoralized and disunited and became an easy prey to the Scythian and Mongolian invaders from the North-West and North-East. These invaders drove the ancient Aryans before them and established their power in India. They brought in a lower kind of civilization with them. Polyandry came in with them. Woman became a mere slave. She was burnt with her deceased lord, with his bows and arrows. Barbarous usages and practices came in place of the refined ways and customs of the Aryans. This period constitutes the Dark Ages of India. Gradually the Aryan religion, social polity, and marriage institutions began to recover and re-assert themselves. The renaissance had commenced, but it was interrupted by the Muhammadan invasions, which repeated the horrors of the dark period. Women shrank from the public gaze and retired into the dark recesses of the house. Purdah came into vogue, polygamy and concubinage became fashionable. The internal dissensions, the invasions of barbarous Scythians, Mongolians and Muhammadans degraded the position of woman and deprived her of her rights. Woman became dependent on man's caprice, instead of becoming his equal and honoured help-mate.

The question now is how to bring about a gentle revolution in society. Three ways are possible: *laissez faire*, education and culture, and state-legislation. The first way leaves things to take their own course. This course may not lead to reform. As time rolls on, things get more and more crystallized and progress gets more and more difficult. The second way is more effective. Education and culture will bring about a change. But it is a very slow process. Timely state-legislation, however, is very effective. It is very active. When wrong usages and practices are getting crystallized, it is the only hammer to break them. State-legislation should work hand in hand with education and culture. Education and culture weaken the force of wrong usages and practices and prepare the ground for state-legislation, which becomes acceptable and destroys the wrong usages and practices. That state-legislation is effective is proved by the fact that it has succeeded in abolishing slavery,

Sati, infanticide and suicide by Yogis. It has successfully introduced compulsory vaccination, sanitary regulations, factory regulations, widow-marriage, freedom of religion, compulsory education, regulations for the age of majority and the age for marriage and the Civil Marriage Act.

Finding that social progress was very slow, notwithstanding the great facilities given for education and culture, His Highness the Maharaja Gaekwar has now resorted to social legislation. As early as 1904, His Highness introduced compulsory education for boys between seven and fourteen and for girls between seven and twelve years of age. He has been the pioneer of this movement in India. In 1912, the Children's Protection Act was introduced. By it the sale of tobacco and liquor to a boy under sixteen years of age was prohibited and the Police Patel was given the right to remove a *Bidi* from the mouth of a child. His Highness was the first to regulate the age for marriage. He made it an offence to marry a girl before twelve and a boy before sixteen years of age. That limit is now raised to fourteen and eighteen respectively. The marriage of a boy or girl below eight years of age was made illegal in 1929. The prohibited degrees of consanguinity for marriage have now been reduced and *Sagotra* marriages, if not within prohibited degrees are allowed. The greatest reform in the law of marriage is that any Hindu can marry any Hindu. This has done away with the necessity of resorting to the Civil Marriage Act which His Highness had passed previously. The position of a woman is greatly improved now. In a joint Hindu family, the sonless widow stands in the place of a husband and becomes a coparcener. As regards the separate property of her husband, the widow gets a share equal to that of a son and if there be no son, she inherits the property of her husband absolutely up to Rs. 12,000. It is necessary that this restriction to Rs. 12,000 should be removed. The unmarried daughter now gets one fourth of what her brother gets and can have it partitioned. In matters of inheritance, the distinction between the rich and the poor, and the married and unmarried daughters is done away with. The widowed daughter-in-law is given a place next after the mother in the order

of succession. The son's daughter comes with the sister after the grand-mother. These changes improve woman's right to inheritance. Woman's position is thus much better now than what it used to be before. The coparcener is now given a right to make a will of his share in the joint family property, which he formerly did not possess. This tends to the disruption of the joint family. His share is also made liable for his debt after his death, which formerly used to pass by survivorship to his coparceners. The order of succession to Yautak, Ayautak and Sulka forms of Streedhana was different. It is now made uniform. The law relating to succession by Dasi-putras was different in the higher and lower classes. It is now made uniform and they are all entitled to maintenance now and not to a share. The Hindu Divorce Act of 1931 has introduced a very fundamental change in the Hindu Law. However unhappy the marriage may be, no divorce was allowed among the higher classes of the Hindu community. It is now allowed under stringent conditions. *संन्यासदीक्षा* (*initiation into Sannyas*) cannot now be given to minors under the age of eighteen. It is made penal. Restriction of marriages within the *gol* (गोष्ट) is now removed. No head-man of a caste can now punish a person for marrying outside the *gol*; if he does, he is himself liable to punishment. These are some of the valuable changes introduced into the Hindu Law by His Highness the Maharaja Gaekwar by legislation. Now that Hindu Law has become crystallized, it was necessary to bring it into conformity with present notions by legislation and His Highness has done it. His Highness is contemplating further reforms in the law of joint family. His Highness has introduced all the social reforms by legislation with great foresight and with a sincere desire to better the condition of his subjects, whose welfare is always uppermost in his heart. May he live long to give the benefit of his benevolent rule to his subjects!

THE HERON

BY

HARINDRANATH CHATTOPADHYAYA,

Bombay.

Upon the river's brink
A heron stands alone,
Pale silver flushed with pink,
Tone wooing inner tone.

The night as black as ink
Dawns.....The horizon-line
Is thirsty and would drink
The sun's rose-cup of wine.

What does the heron think
On yonder river's verge?
"Let ages rise and sink,
And time be as a dirge ;

But I know how to blink
And cool the glares away
While, through some inmost chink,
Receiving ray on ray

Of other lights that link
My soul to deathless dawn.
'Time's but a tiny wink
And space, a moment's yawn ?"

Upon the river's brink
The heron stands alone,
Pale silver warmed to pink,
Tone wedded unto tone.

WORLD ECONOMIC CHANGES SINCE THE WAR

BY

Dr. P. P. PILLAI, D.Sc. (London)

*Director, International Labour Office (Indian Branch),
New Delhi.*

".....We hold debate.....

.....
On labour and the changing mart,
And all the framework of the land".

—TENNYSON.

I was an interested listener to the debate on the Sarda Bill which took place in the Indian Legislative Assembly on the 29th January, 1929. I had then just settled down in New Delhi, and one of the favourite topics of discussion in the Capital city immediately before the debate was the fate that was in store for this bold attempt at social reform. I was, naturally, keenly interested in the Bill, and great was my disappointment, therefore, when a dilatory motion was carried that day, postponing consideration of the Bill, till the publication of the Report of the Age of Consent Committee. Immediately after the division, I expressed my feelings to some of my legislator-friends whom I met in the lobby, and one of them promptly introduced me to the author of the Sarda Bill, adding that he would greatly appreciate the sympathies and good wishes of the representative of the I. L. O. in India.

Since this first meeting, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has been one of my constant and honoured visitors, and my affection and admiration for him have only grown with the passing years. He was always avid for information regarding international political and economic developments and since, in many of our conversations, we have traversed the continents of the world discussing the peculiar

problems of each country and each people, it seems fitting that my contribution to this book of homage to the great social reformer on the occasion of his seventy-first birthday should deal with an economic problem of world-wide importance.

I

We are all more or less familiar with the political changes that have taken place in the world after the Great War. It was only natural that the more obvious and spectacular of these changes should have occurred in Europe itself. Following the collapse of the Central Powers, several alterations and rearrangements of territories were effected. Germany, Austria and Russia were the principal losers in this process, and the creation of the so-called Succession States has transformed the political map of Europe. Systems of Governments, too, have undergone profound alterations and modifications. Monarchies have been displaced by Republics. Twenty eight monarchs occupied their thrones when King George began his reign. There were only four Republics in Europe then. Outside of the American continents, there were no more than six Republics in the World. When he died, seventeen out of the thirtyone States in Europe were Republics. Of these, Russia has initiated one of the boldest and most daring experiments in political and social organisation. Democracy itself has altered its character, and the triumph of Bolshevism, Fascism and Nazism indicates a reversion to the old Greek "tyrannies" in a much more intense and exaggerated form. A resurgent Nationalism is casting its menacing shadow over all countries, and the rivalries and antagonisms thus generated threaten once again the peace of mankind. All this has been a topic of every day discussion in the newspapers, but I wonder whether we have yet realised the nature and gravity of the economic changes which the War has brought about. The present disturbed state of the World is due at least as much to the economic consequences of the War as to its political ones, and in order to evaluate their importance it may be of interest to survey the economic developments that have taken place in the World since 1919.

To begin with, how did the economic structure of the World in 1919 differ from what it was in 1913? What were the immediate and visible changes in the world's economic system which could be attributed directly to the War? During those five fateful years, there was an unprecedented destruction of economic goods—the result of years of work and of savings was blown off on the battle-fields. War industries assumed bloated proportions, and peace time occupations were curtailed, thus upsetting the normal balance of economic life. Monetary systems were disorganised, and public debts enormously increased. The economic system of non-European countries also was vitally affected. With the principal industrial countries of Europe locked in a deadly embrace, the task of feeding Europe and supplying it with the goods she required fell on other continents, which rapidly increased the area under cultivation, and began building up their own industries. A significant indication of the change that had taken place was that the U. S. A., from being a debtor, became a great creditor nation. International trade, too, became greatly reduced in volume, being subjected to a great many tiresome restrictions.

The economic developments that have since taken place may be rapidly summarised. Shortly after the cessation of hostilities, there was a brief spurt of increased economic activity. The return to normal life necessitated that the instruments of production which had been mutilated or had become obsolete during the War should be immediately replaced. There was also a sudden increase in the demand for consumers' goods, the strict rationing of the War days having given place to an unbridled orgy of consumption. But this recovery was short-lived, and came to an end with the cessation of war credits. A marked decline in wholesale prices began in 1920-21, affecting most of the countries trying to maintain some degree of currency-stability based on the dollar. In other countries a continuous policy of inflation was pursued, and the value of their currencies in terms of the dollar declined rapidly. From 1922 onwards, there was a concerted effort towards economic reconstruction. The League of Nations gave a great impetus to this movement to stabilise currencies,

facilitate foreign trade and improve productive efficiency. The material wealth of the World was considerably increased during this period, and in spite of obvious maladjustments, it was hoped that prosperity was once again definitely established.

1925 marks a turning point in post-war economic development. There was a remarkable increase both in agricultural production and in manufactures during the years that followed. But the distinctive characteristic of this epoch was not so much this increased production as the methods by which it was brought about. These years witnessed a second industrial revolution, which was caused by the astounding progress in industrial technique and management which goes by the name of rationalisation. The principal idea of rationalisation is to get the utmost out of the available agents of production, by eliminating waste of all kinds both in material and in man-power. Rationalisation meant, in short, a thorough over-haul of the systems, methods and process of production, both agricultural and industrial. Though rationalisation made its first appearance in Germany, almost the whole world soon began to apply it in some measure. The increased mechanical efficiency, and the consequent reduction in the cost of production, had their inevitable result. More was produced than the world was prepared to buy. The supply outran the effective demand. It was in the case of agriculture that the disturbed equilibrium between demand and supply first showed itself. The area under cultivation in the two Americas had been greatly extended during the War to meet the needs of the European countries. The application of rationalisation to agriculture meant a further advance in its productive capacity. But where was the consumer for this enormous production? When the ex-belligerent countries returned to their peace-time occupations one great source of demand dried up; in addition, numerous tariff barriers and other trade restrictions were being erected in several parts of the world, so that international trade was further checked. The result was a collapse in the price of agricultural commodities, which in its turn brought about a fall in the purchasing power of the farmer. This was specially noticeable in the United States, and there is no doubt that it was the collapse

of the cultivator that precipitated the crisis of 1929.

It was in America, therefore, that the wave of prosperity which was sweeping over the world from 1925 received its first check. The panic that overtook the United States in the autumn of 1929 speedily spread to other countries, and 1932 saw the entire world in the deepest trough of the depression. Wheat had never been of so little worth since the sixteenth century. Unemployment stood at a height never recorded in living memory. World trade dwindled to the extent of 25 per cent of its volume and to more than 60 per cent of its value since 1929. World prices fell to incredibly low levels. The volume of industrial production declined by more than one third in three years. National incomes were still shrinking. Money remained locked up, and Banks feared to furnish credits. No capital was available for national production ; foreign lending practically ceased. There has been a material improvement in the situation since those days of darkness and gloom. In most countries the recovery of national production has been substantial. In spite of the downward pressure on the world market for raw materials and basis food stuffs, commodity prices have been rising slowly. Unemployment continues to diminish, production continues to increase ; exchanges are already becoming more stable ; and no country has experienced any social or economic cataclysm such as those which produced the German revolution and the American crisis in 1933. Altogether, it may be said that the world's economic life is running in smoother and deeper channels, even though the recovery so far effected is still superficial rather than fundamental.

A study of the figures of world production shows us that the present economic crisis overtook us at a time when material prosperity was at its highest peak. According to the statistics compiled by the League of Nations, the total world output of raw materials and food stuffs increased more rapidly than world population during the period 1913 to 1925. Primary output increased by 16 per cent while population increased only by 6 per cent. Thus the aggregate destruction of wealth caused by the War had been more than made

good, and the world as a whole was already richer in 1925 than before the War. Between 1925 and 1929, there was a further rise of 11 per cent in output and only 4 per cent in population.

The position as regards international trade, however, is slightly different. World-trade after the War failed to keep pace with world-production, except when supported by excessive and indiscreet capital exports. During the years 1925-1929, trade had barely recovered relatively to production, and the apparent prosperity of these years was based upon a dangerous credit expansion. The rapid increase of world trade in this period was caused mainly by recovery in European trade based upon loan and credit policies that covered up fundamental weaknesses in economic structure. After the credit expansion broke down, world trade collapsed and economic nationalism, currency confusion and tariff barriers made the collapse even more complete.

Taking post-war developments as a whole, then, there has been a marked contrast between production and distribution. The recuperative power of the world's productive system has manifested itself repeatedly, and there is no reason why this should not result in increased prosperity all round if only the distributive system could keep pace with it. Even after the crisis there has been a steady increase in production. During the period 1932-34 the world output of raw materials increased from 78 to 90 and of manufacturing activity from 68 to 83. And this, without taking into account the phenomenal increase that has taken place in the production figures of Russia. On the other hand, the tendency, already noticeable before the crisis, of international trade to lag far behind production has been, if any thing, further reinforced. In the first quarter of 1930 the quantum of world trade was 95, but it had fallen to 77 during the first three months of 1935.

This, then, is the problem of the world today. There has been during the past two decades a tremendous increase in productive power, an improvement which has everywhere outrun by a long way the growth of population. Obviously, such progress in productive capacity ought to be a clear gain to humanity. It ought to enable

the world to further raise its standards of life and to enjoy greater leisure. It ought to release a great deal of our energy for the cultivation of the finer aspects of life. It ought to make us richer, healthier and happier. Instead, we have been faced with the paradox of a world suffering from poverty in the midst of plenty. We have found that agricultural produce was being burnt as useless in America, while there were several parts of the world where millions were starving. In the manufacturing world, we have been confronted with unemployment. Millions of men and women could find no work, and thousands of factories had to stand idle because the distributive system was so clogged that their products could not be sold. The world stands amazed at its own productive power, but the more this power increases, the less is it able to make use of it. This has set a great many men thinking, and the feeling is now gaining ground that an economic system that refuses to take advantage of our increased productive power to lessen poverty and misery has to be changed. Everyone agrees that there is something seriously wrong with the management of the world's economic affairs. Everywhere the query is raised whether the existing system is capable of being mended or whether it should be replaced by an entirely new one. These are questions to which it is not possible to give a ready answer, but one thing is certain, that unless there is a more rational ordering of our economic life, the steady progress of humanity cannot be ensured.

II

We have seen that, during the years 1913 to 1929, the production of basic food-stuffs and raw materials has been increasing about three times as rapidly as the growth of population. But even more remarkable than this increase in *production* has been the increase in the world's *producing capacity*. It is no exaggeration to say that if the technicians of the world were to concentrate on increasing output without considering the state of the market, there would be no real obstacle to production being increased far beyond what it is today within the framework of the present economic system.

The existence of surplus capacity or of production surplus to effective demand on a large scale is of course no new phenomenon; even before the war this has been a feature of certain phases of the business cycle. But there is reason to believe that surplus capacity during the boom periods of the business cycle was in those days relatively small compared to its extent in 1929. This excess capacity in certain industries and in certain countries was, to a large extent, the result of the economic changes caused by the War. The special war-needs caused the expansion of certain industries such as iron and steel far in excess of peace time requirements. Another reason for this excess production was the rapid technical and organizational development in industry and finance, commonly called rationalisation. A third factor which made for a lack of adjustment between productive and consuming capacity was the creation of new political frontiers in Europe. Many factories were cut off from their old markets by customs barriers along the new frontiers, behind which new factories grew up to satisfy local demands. Further, the rapid rise of tariff walls rendered economic balancing more and more difficult, and this was more particularly the case in industries with large fixed plant. Not only were tariff barriers high, but they were also subject to frequent alterations; and this was a further factor towards unsettlement. These are a few of the factors which distinguish the present economic crisis from the earlier ones, and while some of these may be of an ephemeral character, there are some others which are likely to continue. One of these permanent factors is the geographical redistribution of Industrial and commercial activity; the subject is sufficiently important to merit more detailed treatment.

Even before the War, industrial activity had spread beyond the borders of Western Europe and North America. India, Japan, and Latin America had already equipped modern factories capable of turning out finished goods without much highly skilled labour. During the War, the principal manufacturing countries of Europe were unable to meet their own needs, not to speak of supplying the needs of their foreign customers; this gave the non-European countries

a great stimulus for starting manufacturers of their own. Having once established home enterprises to satisfy their domestic requirements, the non-European countries sought to foster this new source of wealth by capturing a share of the world's markets. A striking example is that of the United States, which more than doubled her exports of manufactured goods during the period 1913 to 1929. In North and South America, as well as in Australia and New Zealand, there was a remarkable rise in the standard of living in the decades immediately preceding the War, and still more in the first post-war decade; and this provided a powerful incentive for setting up factories in those countries. The same forces are observable in Asia also where countries like our own, China, and Japan, are taking long strides towards industrialisation. A further factor was the emergence of Russia as an industrial power, and though for some time to come, all her production will be taken up in supplying the home market, it is interesting to note that Russian production increased three-fold in the years 1929-34. And it is not perhaps a mere coincidence that it is just in these regions where industrial development is taking place so rapidly, that population is increasing faster than in the older industrialised countries. However that may be, this new distribution of industrial activity made itself felt in the years immediately following the War. Europe's share of the increased world production after the War was negligible till 1925, though Asia and Oceania had increased their share by about a fifth and North America by a quarter. It is true that Europe was occupied during this period in repairing the damages caused by the War, and was, therefore, unable to retain her industrial leadership. During 1925-29, however, she more than made up for this, since European primary production increased by 17 per cent during this period, while the world as a whole showed an increase of only 11 per cent. But the newer industrial countries were still forging ahead, and everything seemed to indicate that the centre of gravity of the world's economic life was shifting westward from Europe. The old equilibrium was destroyed by the rising standards of life in some of the non-European continents, by the modification of the previous

classification of debtor and creditor countries, and by the growth of the new doctrine of national sufficiency. A further feature of interest is the comparative rate of industrial advance, which is higher in the newly industrialised countries than in the older ones. The annual rate of industrial expansion in different parts of the world between 1913 and 1929 has been only 1 per cent in industrial Western Europe, 2·2 per cent in agricultural Europe, 3·5 per cent in highly capitalised extra-European countries like the United States and Japan, 3·6 per cent in the moderately or newly capitalised extra-European countries like India, Argentina, Australia, Canada, etc., (and 6·3 per cent in Russia—1913 to 1931).

A German economist has attempted a verification of this tendency towards the dispersal of manufacturing production. He put to himself the question whether the post-war industrial development in the countries outside Europe was merely a passing effect of the war, or part of a permanent tendency towards a wider distribution of industry. By dividing the industries of a number of countries into various types, characteristic of different stages of industrial development, he was able to demonstrate a clear tendency for progression from a stage dominated by simple goods for immediate consumption, through an intermediate stage, to one where industries engaged in "real" capital production provided more than 50 per cent of the production of the country. It may therefore be inferred that the tendency towards industrial development in hitherto backward lands is likely to continue.

Corresponding changes have taken place in the domain of international trade also. The international trade of the Nineteenth century was of a comparatively simple character, and consisted mostly of industrial Europe sending out machinery and manufactured goods, and getting back all kinds of food-stuffs and raw materials from the rest of the world. This trade was mostly dominated by the manufacturing, shipping, commercial, and financial enterprise of Great Britain; but during the latter part of the Eighteenth and the early Twentieth century, that is to say, even before the War, there were indications that both the character of the trade as well as the economic

organisation and policies connected with it were being challenged. Other European nations were rapidly seeking industrial and trading outlets, a great many agricultural countries were turning their attention to manufacture, and North America and Japan were actively developing their industry and commerce. One effect of the War of 1914-1918 was a marked strengthening of these tendencies towards the wider diffusion of industry and commerce. The currents of trade also became more complicated as a result of this wider diffusion of industry. New trade routes have been established, especially across the Pacific; the ports of the Far-East,—Singapore, Hong Kong, Shanghai, Kobe,—have risen quickly to rank among the leading ports of the world. The Panama Canal, which was opened only in 1913, was by 1923 carrying as much traffic as the much older Suez Canal; and the ports of the Pacific region—San Francisco, Vancouver, Honolulu, Suva, Auckland, Sydney, Manila, Sourabaya, Batavia—have all grown rapidly with increasing trade. Up till about 1925, when the economic reconstruction of Europe began in earnest, the more rapid growth of trade in non-European countries, and especially the Pacific, was most marked. The League of Nations has been repeatedly drawing attention to the importance of the geographical changes in world trade that have been taking place since the War. Some interesting results emerge from a study of the statistics on the subject compiled by the League.

“In comparing 1925 with 1913 figures, the United States and India now buy less from Europe and more from Asia; China and Japan buy less from Europe and more from North America; Australia less from Europe and more from both North America and Japan. Reciprocally, India sends a greater proportion of her goods to North America and Asia; China to North America; Japanese exports to Europe have dropped from 23 per cent to only 7 per cent of her total exports, while those destined for North America have risen from 30 to 45 per cent. Australian imports from Europe have dropped from 71 to 54 per cent of her total imports. Trade is passing from the Atlantic to the Pacific.”

After 1925 there was a clear tendency for Europe to recover

its lost ground. There was a movement of capital back to Europe in the years 1925-1929, and with the cheap credit that this brought about, there was also a movement of relative prices in favour of the manufacturing, as distinct from the raw-material-producing, countries. The economic crisis came on in 1929, and brought about a terrible shrinkage in world trade. Though since 1932 there has been an increase in the quantum of world trade, Europe shared only slightly in this increase in spite of the opportunity afforded by the American collapse. While between 1932 and 1934 European imports fell in quantum by 2.6 per cent those of other continents rose by over 14 per cent. In the matter of exports, Europe rose in the same period by 2.4 per cent only, while other continents rose by over 7 per cent. What do these figures suggest? They show clearly enough that the increase in the quantum of world trade since 1932 must be attributed to trade between the non-European continents. The United Kingdom which is trading mainly with countries outside Europe has recently increased the quantum of both her imports and exports considerably, but the trade of continental Europe has declined. Altogether, then, we may take it that trade is following industry in shifting from Europe westward.

A second point to note in connection with the changes that have taken place in international trade is that, apart from its obvious tendency to shift from the Atlantic to the Pacific, there has also been a definite change in its commodity composition. Even before the depression, there was a strong tendency for the proportion of raw material in world-trade to decrease. The import statistics of several important manufacturing countries showed a definite movement between a higher relative proposition in the quantum of finished manufactures and a lower proportion in that of raw materials. This tendency was very marked in the years 1925 to 1929 when trade in primary goods (food-stuffs and raw materials) increased only by 15 per cent but the trade in manufactured goods increased roughly by 31 to 32 per cent. There is no doubt that there is a gradual narrowing of the raw material markets in the great industrial countries of Europe. The commodity composition of world-trade

has been changing, the exchange of raw materials for finished goods being supplemented in increasing measure by the exchange of different sorts of finished or semi-finished manufactures. This tendency has obvious limits; but it goes far to undermine the organisation of world trade, which was based on the pre-war theory that Western Europe was the workshop of the world.

MESSAGE

BY

RAI SAHIB MADAN MOHAN SETH, B.A., LL.B.,

President, U. P. Arya Pratinidhi Sabha

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarma is an institution in himself. While I was still at College from 1901 to 1908, I heard his name and also studied his well-known work *Hindu Superiority*. The book is not only very interesting but it also instils ideas of pride in a Hindu youth. Even that would have been sufficient to preserve the name of the Diwan Bahadur, but we have greater things to his credit. The Child-Marriage Restraint Act, which is popularly known as the Sarma Act, has been a piece of useful legislation, and in promoting and securing that, Mr. Sarma has tried to pay back some debt which he owes to Swami Dayanand. The great Swami laid much emphasis on the marriage age of children. He styled child-marriage as a major cause for the downfall of Hindus. In trying to remove that social evil, Mr. Sarma has rendered a great service to his country and to the community at large. There are numerous other acts which may be cited to show the great service rendered by Mr. Sarma to his countrymen; however, I consider the Sarma Act as crowning them all. It has great potentialities for good and as the social conscience of India awakens more and more, this Act would grow more and more; to attain the object which was primarily in the view of its author.

AN APOSTLE OF HINDU-MUSLIM UNITY

OR

PRINCE DARA SHIKOH

BY

RAM PRASAD PANDEYA, M. A.,
S. R. High School, Sitamau.

WHILE readers of Prof. K. R. Qanungo were looking forward for the second volume of his *History of the Jats*, they have been presented with an excellent biography of Prince Dara Shikoh, the eldest son of Shahjahan. They are however greater gainers than losers. A detailed and trustworthy account of the life and career of one who certainly was, after Akbar the Great, the very greatest Mughal personage on the purely human side, was a crying need in the present state of Indian national evolution. Dr. Qanungo has done immense service, not only to the cause of historical scholarship, but also to that of nationalism. Dara is an extremely elevating and inspiring study. And the author, on almost every page of his book, gives evidence of his thorough mastery of the subject under discussion and a clear, convincing and elegant treatment thereof.

Muhammad Dara Shikoh was born on the 20th March, 1615, at Ajmer, and was given this name by his grandfather Jehangir, the reigning Emperor. The infancy of the Heir-presumptive, for he was the first son of Shahjahan, was spent partly in privation with the parents, who were ill at ease on account of the jealous fury of Nur Jahan, and partly at the Imperial Court, where Dara and Aurangzeb had been sent as hostages for purchasing peace. They came back into the custody of Mumtaz and Shahjahan when the latter ascended the throne in 1628. From this year onwards, Dara received the tenderest care and love at the hands of his father. There was something mysterious in and about Muhammad Dara, which drew forth parental favours in greater degree from year to year.

"The *Padshahnama* tells us that Dara's tutor was Mulla Abdul Latif Sultanpuri. The primary and secondary courses of Dara's study seem to have been of the same stereotyped character as those of an average Mughal Prince who was usually taught the *Quran*, the standard works of Persian poetry and the history of Timur. Great attention was paid to calligraphy and the cultivation of a graceful, epistolary style for which Abul Fazl, at once the model and despair of the age, was recommended. An apt pupil, Dara learnt all that Abdul Latif could teach, developed scholarly habits, and above all, imbibed his master's predilection for the speculative sciences."

Dara studied the *Quran* with the assiduity of a devoted scholar, but felt very early that the commentaries of the early Fathers of the orthodox school, which were productive and are so even now of intolerance and intellectual sterility, were not acceptable to him. In the heart of the teachings of the Holy Book he would seek a common platform for the various warring creeds. Religion was ordained to make and promote peace, not to mar and destroy it. With admirable and almost matchless zeal, he devoted himself to the study of the exoteric path of Islam and of the Jewish, Christian and Brahmanical religions. He came to be the finest model of a religious man who sees, values and respects truth everywhere. His contribution in the realm of true religiousness was immense and will be estimated towards the end of this article.

He married Nadira Begam, a daughter of Prince Sultan Parvez, in 1633 and retained her deep devotion till she passed away in 1659.

When Dara was barely eighteen years of age, he was assigned the *Sarkar* of Hissar Firoza as fief. This choice was not accidental, but, the *Sarkar* being the hereditary property, Dauphine of the House of Babur, he was given it that he might be known as the Heir-Designate to the Peacock Throne. Within the next less than six years he was raised, by degrees, to the highest military rank, and in 1645 was appointed *Subedar* of the province of Allahabad with additional charge of the two important forts of Chunar and Rohtas. In quick succession were added to those possessions the provinces of the Punjab, Gujrat, Maltan and Kabul. Dara's income in all amounted

to about three crores a year, which is nearly fifty times the allowance enjoyed by the Prince of Wales of the British Empire.

The services of Dara as either the Viceroy of his provinces or as leader of the Mughal army were far below the splendid emoluments. He led one of the three expeditions to central Asia, but achieved practically nothing. Nor were the rich and vast resources turned to any account when he had to fight with Aurangzeb for the Throne. When the news of Shahjahan's illness reached Aurangzeb in 1657, he set about suppressing Dara's offices and possessions and securing the Throne for himself. The great influence Dara had with his father he had mostly used in liberalising the imperial policy towards the Rajputs in particular and towards all others in general. He, therefore, justly thought that ample help and support would be at his disposal in the struggle forced upon him by his unjust and ambitious brother. But he had soon to discover that the world around him was terribly ungrateful. One by one all the important Rajput generals deserted him, those Rajput chiefs who were indebted to him and upon whose allegiance and faithfulness therefore he had built high hopes. It is a harrowing tale of perfidy to read all that account as forcefully put by Dr. Qanungo. At last in the year 1659, he was betrayed into the hands of his pursuers by Malik Jiwan, a predatory Afghan chief whom he had, through his intercession in pure generosity at his father's court, saved from being trampled to death under the elephant's feet. He was subsequently brought as a captive to Aurangzeb in Delhi where, after a cruel parade through the streets, hapless Dara was beheaded in his prison on the thirtieth of August, 1659. The bloody ambition of Aurangzeb drove him into such dastardly deeds. The author has very convincingly disproved the assertion of some writers that Aurangzeb did all that for his religion. Aurangzeb's religious excuses were his sheer cloaks. His highest Islam was the Peacock Throne of Shahjahan, in the acquisition of which nothing was deemed too bad. From a study of the conditions of the times we are constrained to remark that Aurangzeb was a princely intriguer whose contact polluted the otherwise pure population of India, for howsoever harshly we may judge of the Rajputs, they were not

perfidious by nature and practice as they are found to have been during the war of succession of Dara and Aurangzeb.

Dara's attempts to win the throne of this world failed; but there was a field in which he was a wonderful success, where he won a crown which will shine across all times and across all climes. He had, very early in life, felt that there was no essential conflict between Islam and Hinduism, if only properly interpreted. In company with his father, the Emperor, he met, in 1634, the renowned mystic Mian Mir of the *Qadiriya* Order, founded by the blessed saint Abdul Qadir early in the twelfth century, in the city of Lahore. Shahjahan honoured only two Muslim saints with his personal visit. One was Shaikh Muhammad Fazlullah of Burhanpur and the other was this mystic Mir. Shahjahan was a fairly orthodox Mussalman, and the views of Mir were far from being complimentary to Islamic orthodoxy. Yet the Shah thought fit to visit the saint no fewer than three times. This is abundant proof of the real worth and greatness of saint Mir. The saint saw and won Dara; he touched the Prince's wick of spiritual hankering and curiosity with his burning light in the very first contact. Dara would have been made disciple very soon, if the saint had not passed away suddenly in 1635. But he got full consolation in Mulla Shah Bahakhshi, the prime disciple of Mian Mir, who became his *Pir*, spiritual guide. Ever afterwards he kept on frequenting the cells of Mulla Shah and others, and before long came to feel the Presence, 'which disturbed him with the joy of elevated thoughts.' Thus was fulfilled the prophecy of the mysterious voice, "God has bestowed upon thee what no king on earth did ever get," which he had once heard in his dreams.

Dara Shikoh had no liking for the solitary life of a recluse. Worldliness was to him the non-remembrance of God; it did not consist in either dress or having wife and sons. He read with care all philosophical, and especially theosophical, literature upon which he could lay his hand. "Dara Shikoh was admittedly the greatest scholar of his age and country and the most learned Prince of the House of Timur. He was no amateur in the field of scholarship,

but an earnest student of theosophy, with a passion for discovering the principle of unity-in-plurality in revealed religions. The history of his literary activity is also the history of the evolution of his spirituality. Philosophic inquiry was with him a part of religious worship, and his writings were his best prayers to his God—to 'the Divinity objectified in humanity.' He became convinced that the doctrine of *Tawhid* or divine unity has assumed, like pure water, different colours in different vessels. He wielded his brilliant and facile pen with the sincerity and courage of a martyr to popularise this great truth, which he believed to be the healing balm of the sore of religious discord that was eating into the vitals of mankind. This he did, not by repudiating the religion of Muhammad, but by reading an original meaning into it, by removing the stigma of narrowness from the noble brow of Islam. He showed that the bosom of Islam is not less capacious than the heart of the Mussalman, which alone—in God's own words—can accommodate Him whom Heaven and Earth cannot contain."

Between the years 1640 and 1657 the Prince wrote fast and immensely. He produced no less than five great books and many other tracts. He gave the lives and teachings of saints in the two volumes entitled *Safinat-ut-Auliya* and *Sakinat-ut-Auliya* respectively in 1640 and 1642. His third work was *Risala-i-Haqnuma* or the compass of Truth which he finished in 1647. It is said that Dara heard a divine commandment to spread Unity or Truth and wrote this book under that inspiration. As such *Risala-i-Haqnuma* may be considered to be his most important production. He completed his fourth book *Majma-ul-Baharain* or the Mingling of two Oceans in 1656. It is a study in the comparative doctrines of Hinduism and Islam. "The Prince says (in it) that by constant association and frequent discourse with the Hindus he discovered that as regards the ways and means of knowing God the difference between the Hindus and Mussalmans was only verbal, the conflict being one of language and expression (*Ikhtalaf-i-lafzi*)." The last and greatest of Dara's literary achievements was the prose translations of fifty-two Upanishads under the caption *Sirrul Asrar* or the Great Secret. An

Ayat (by) by nature and practice as they are found to have been honoured Q. of succession of Dara and Aurangzeb. the purified ones.

The Philosopher-Prin. to win the mean^o of this world failed; but the 'Hidden Book.' Few Muslims will be disposed to take won seriously, but there is no denying the fact that the Upanishad. He the highest store-house of the doctrine of Unity on knowing which 'alien there is none.' Be that as it may, Dara got together a number of *Sannyasins* and *Pandits* residing in Benares and with their help completed the elegant translations in six months on Monday, the 28th June, 1657, at his palace Manzil-i-Nigambodha in the city of Delhi. *Prabodhachandrodaya*, *Yogavashishtha* and the *Gita* were also translated under his instruction, the last-named being probably done by him.

Prince Dara Shikoh was a man of lofty ideals, who lived and died for them. The drum and trumpet school of History may lightly pass him over; but of the genuine History of the seventeenth century he is the right and proper hero. The mighty empire of Aurangzeb has ceased to be, and hardly tended to the peace of any considerable section of mankind while it lasted. But Dara healed and consoled the wearied and distressed heart of humanity while he lived, and continues the same balmy acts through his writings even at this distant time when he is no longer in our midst. The body of Dara's fame will never age; its freshness and vigour are insured for all times. As the world marches on to its perfection, his spirit now works through a Raja Ram Mohan Rai and now through an Annie Besant. This is how ideals live and prosper, 'smell sweet and blossom in their dust.' All well-wishers of humanity are indebted to Prof. Qanungo for bringing this great maker of peace into the lime-light of English letters.

A VISION OF PEACE ON EARTH

BY

MRS. KAMALA SATHIANADHAN, M. A.

Editor, Indian Ladies Magazine, Vizianagaram.

I SAT by the sea and watched the moon-lit track, which led away through the waves into the distance beyond. The dark waves dashed around it, but the central path was clear and softly brilliant, every little wavelet in it shewing up in intricate gem-inlaid patterns. For a time, my troubled spirit was soothed by the calm radiance and peace.

Then came a sudden squall; dark clouds passed over the moon and the clear prospect was "muddied o'er," and obscured.

Gloom spread its pall over me. Could there ever be peace anywhere for long, I thought. Even nature, with all its resources, could not command it. What hope then was there of continuous peace for our troubled world with its eternal state of contest, with nations, races, communities warring one against the other; governments and peoples in opposition; creeds, classes and castes fighting among themselves, men and women squabbling for equality; new inventions interfering with old customs, industry with agriculture, machinery with man-power, money-making with art, science with religion. Ignorance was clashing with education; dogmatic obstinacy was obliterating tolerant reason; the arrogant claims of birth, position and wealth were overwhelming the simple ideals of goodness and purity; the craze for excitement was overpowering the repose and calm of contentment; stagnation and inertia were hindering progress,—the material in a word was encroaching on the spiritual. The values of life were changing for the worse; eagerly greedy personalities were tearing down the standards of morality. Yet the world was advancing; and advance it must in progress. Guidance

then was needed; but who or what was to guide it? A gigantic hand indeed was needed to wipe out the blackness of evil and illuminate the paths of the world.

Then I looked up into the heavens and saw the stars blazing in diamond-like purity on the black velvet of the heavens. How small and far-away they were, and yet what potentialities for good and evil suggested themselves in their brightness. Could it not be the same way with our earth? Our in dwelling in it was bound to obscure our eyes; but surely, if one could disintegrate oneself from it, one would find it standing radiantly out from the surrounding darkness. Hence, there was always hope; hope could beget faith and faith would provide leaders. Why should we despair when great men like Gandhi, Tagore and Har Bilas Sarada existed to guide us with their gigantic intellects and their majestic philanthropy in every field of life, politics, sociology, law, education, art and science? No, indeed! there was no need for depression and lamentation. May the blessing of God rest, I prayed, upon our heroes and heroines and their bright examples of sincere service and wholesome morality.

And then, I lay back and dreamt a dream of peace, and this was the dream.

The spirit of Earth sat sorrowing in the midst of plenty, and felt that there was no consistency in her world. Around her were the beauty and the happiness of Spring; and, though the sun was setting and the twilight was fast approaching, yet a soft glow lay over the land. She felt that there ought to be cheer and joy in the very rest that was overlapping life; in the contentment that came after well-done duty. Birds and beasts were going blithely to their welcome rest, flowers were sweetly folding up their petals. Man alone, alas, was restless and wandered about—an unhappy spirit; and man was at the head of creation. Till he was happy, the world would be cheerless.

“Oh this restlessness! Oh this pain!” she sighed. “When shall we find calm and peace?”

Presently all was still, except for faint sounds from the distant

city, and the mysterious rustlings of night. But the very loneliness increased her grief and lifting up her voice, she moaned in bitter grief.

"Oh, when shall we get peace," she cried, "when will her gentle touch soothe our restless souls, which strive after happiness and cannot get it, which search for the unknown and search in vain!"

She turned to her friend, Hope, for comfort; but Hope had veiled her face and turned away.

The cry of the Spirit of Earth came to Mercy, sitting at the feet of God; and she covered her face and, weeping bitter tears for the sorrow of others, begged for Divine permission to do what she could to assuage the grief of man. This was granted to her. Then Mercy called to her sisters, Peace and Purity, and they made a plan to comfort the sons of men.

On the earth, all was discomfort and pain, war and turmoil, woe and death. But suddenly a wonderful sight was seen. Hovering above the Earth in a distant haze of light, but dimly and imperfectly seen, appeared a divine figure, the figure of a maiden with star-crowned head; her name was announced as Peace. Just below her, on a dark summit stood frail Purity; but she seemed even more inaccessible than Peace, who herself seemed so inaccessible. Peace was far out of reach, but all men knew that if they could only scale the heights of Purity, the divine hand of Peace would reach down to them. And all men tried to climb up; but ages passed in dismal failure. The gods of warfare were triumphant and the blood of murdered humanity sank into the irresponsible dust. Then there again went up an exceeding bitter cry from the Spirit of Earth; "What is the use of the vision held out to us? It is but a beautiful sight, for we cannot reach it. Oh Peace, Peace, come to us, or go back to your own place."

And Peace cried to Purity; "Oh sister, how long are we to wait here? We have left heaven, but we have found no home on Earth itself. How long is this to last?" But Purity answered never a word. Then said the sons of men each to the other; "We

shall send ambassadors to Purity to come down to us where we can reach her." The answer came back, "I cannot come to you, but you can come to me. Find those who will help you." And they looked everywhere for a fit messenger. Then came Understanding, who said he knew everything in Earth and Heaven; and he brought stern Truth and iron-handed Duty to help the sons of Earth. But they failed because of their very implacability. Understanding then brought their opposite, Humility. But Humility was worse; for he was too meek. Then came radiant-eyed Love and flew on angel-wings to Purity. But Purity was cold even to him, for he shewed himself ever variable; besides the sons of Earth could not fly with him. So, Love sent them his own teachers, Sacrifice and Service; but their ideals were too visionary for hasty humanity.

Then arose two of the sons of men, Prosperity and Knowledge, and declaimed against Peace. "How can Peace give you happiness?" they cried. "She but tantalises you. Follow us and we shall hew out a new road." The erring sons of men followed them; and for a time their eyes were dazzled and their hearts were uplifted; but only for a time. The old longing came back, the old cry arose for Peace. And Peace, who had grown dimmer to the eyes of men, emerged again from the clouds. Then came a maiden, who

"Sunny beams threw from her crystal face
That could have dazed the rash beholder's sight."

She was "arrayed all in lily white;" and was fair beyond all imagination, yet she seemed unspeakably tender and full of compassion for the miseries of men. She was Faith, the divine messenger sent by pitying God to the helpless sons of man. She called the weak ones on earth to her, and gave to each of them the staff of Sincerity. "Lean on it," she said, "then trust in God and give up everything into His hands, and you can scale the heights of Purity and reach to Peace. I will help you." Then began the pilgrimage. Great was the failure, great the despair, but, though the sons of men could not wholly climb up to perfect Purity, though there were always slips and falls, yet their hearts were in their efforts and the God in whom

they trusted respected their resolve and told Peace that she could now reward the faithful sons of men by her nearer presence. And Peace was happy, for the Divine consolation had been given her that she could find a home even in the meanest hovel on earth. She descended to earth; and all the sons of men fell down before her; while Knowledge and Prosperity acknowledged her supremacy and Understanding hailed her wisdom, that was better than his own toleration. And all around was happiness and joy.

“In the shadow of God’s wings,
There is Peace, sweet Peace,
Peace that passeth understanding,
Peace, sweet Peace, that knows no ending,”

Thus Peace reigned on earth; Faith was at her right hand, leaning on her staff of Sincerity, Purity and Truth held up her standards on high; Duty cleared the way before her; Sacrifice and Service guarded her on either side, Humility sat at her feet; and Love, Hope and Mercy bore her messages to all men.

Then the Spirit of Earth was happy; for she had not failed in her search for peace.

“Thou has not failed! where holy love and truth
Contend with evil, failure cannot be!
Their sorest scars claim reverence, not ruth;
Their worst repulse is still a victory!
Thou well-beloved, who didst bend the knee
In pure self-sacrifice to meet God’s frown,
Kneeling, wert circled with the martyr’s crown,”

“Wait, wait; not long. The Rectifier will rise;
A purer and more righteous era come,
The crowd of kings, the sovereignty of crowds,
Shall alike pass and perish, Time shall be
When earth, one state, the lord of peace rules all,
Deep in earth’s caverned heart, self-hidden, I see
Her loins with wisdom’s silver serpents girt,
The Nemesis of nations. Stern she sits
Her monumental throne. The hush of death
Spreads round her, halo-like. Even Hope, her friend,
Oft deems her dead. Yet lives she; live she will.”

THE SARDA ACT

BY

DR. R. P. PARANJPYE, M. A., Ph. D.

Vice Chancellor, Lucknow University.

THE name of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda is now a household word to all who are interested in the social progress of India.

Although I am not personally intimate with him, I watched his work in the Legislative Assembly with great interest and was delighted when at last he succeeded in getting his famous act placed on the Statute-book. Although he is now passing the limit laid by the palmist on active human life, I still hope that he will have many years of useful public activity in the causes dear to him and that he will be able to promote many other measures, necessary to bring our social legislation into harmony with present day conditions and to make our social structure a living organism instead of a dead and fossilized collection of rules and customs.

It is often contended that the Sarda Act is too far in advance of public opinion and has remained practically inoperative, and it is suggested that the work of the Diwan Bahadur is a mere ploughing of sands. I do not agree with this view; for, while I feel that both the Government and enlightened leaders of public opinion should be more active in seeing that it is effective, I am glad that the Act has set a standard before the public. It is something that an infringement of the Act, even if it does take place, is accompanied by a feeling that something illegal and improper is being done. This feeling will gradually get stronger and stronger and when a new generation arises which has not been steeped in the old traditions, it will not be difficult to draw the rein tighter. To my mind, even the Sarda Act is not the ideal of what such legislation should be. Just as no minor is legally entitled to enter into contractual relations which may be harmful to his or her ultimate interests, no minor should be allowed

to enter into the most important engagement of life *viz.*, marriage, and therefore the only really and fully satisfactory age limit of marriage, legally recognised, should be identical with that of the legal majority. Reformers in this domain should not therefore feel that the Diwan Bahadur has left them no new fields to conquer. There is still a vast field before them and they should feel encouraged by the pioneer efforts of the revered author of the Sarda Act to take further steps in the same direction.

In order to see that the Sarda Act is actually observed and also to furnish legal evidence of marriage and provide valuable sociological material for practical social reformers and students of social movements, I would like to suggest that the question of compulsory registration of all marriages should be immediately taken up in earnest. The details required should be the names, ages, occupation, caste, civil condition (married, unmarried or widowed), and residence of the parties to the marriage and in case of minors, the name of the guardians and their consent. The registering officer should not enter into the validity or otherwise of the marriage. This point may later be considered, if necessary, by some other authority. The registration should record only the facts and nothing else. No marriage should be considered legal unless it is properly registered. The parties may go through any religious ceremony they choose, after or immediately before the registration, but if any question arises as to the facts about the marriage the record as registered should be alone considered as binding. A law of this nature may be opposed as trenching upon religion, but in India everything can be made a part of religion. The State has to see that it is fair from the point of view of public policy. Such a record will be of great help in settling many points of facts that come up before our Courts in various cases. It will give details about the social movements in the country which should be of immense assistance in chalking out lines of future progress. Marriage may be a sacrament, but it has also social and legal importance and the State has a right to provide itself with all the necessary data. An attempt by the Diwan Bahadur or some of his imitators may possibly arouse opposition and fail in the first instance, but I am sure it will

ultimately succeed. Perhaps a beginning may be made by applying such an act to towns and cities and requiring village officers in rural areas to record the marriages celebrated in their villages on their own initiative without compelling the parties to go to the register-office. I recommend this important measure to the attention of our legislators.

APPRECIATION

BY

IQBAL NARAIN GURTU, M.A., LL.B.
Vice-Chancellor, Allahabad University.

I have always looked upon Mr. Sarda as a social reformer with great respect and admiration.

INDIAN ART AND THE ARCHAEOLOGY IN BRITISH ISLES.

BY

K. N. SITARAM, M. A., Ph.D.,

Curator, Lahore Museum.

OF all the countries of the world, excepting the land of their origin, the British Isles contain the largest number of examples of Indian art and archaeology. These are found not merely in the capital of the Empire where the British Museum and the India Museum (a section of the Victoria and Albert Museum) divide equally between themselves, the bulk of this artistic and archaeological material, but also in Museums as far north as Edinburgh, Elgin and Hawick as well as in the museums at Dublin and Belfast. The Directors of these two major London collections, if shown round this Indian material, might feel what Blucher felt when he was shown London from an eminence.

The pick of the British Museum Indian Collections are (1) The Buddhist marble panels from Amaravati (South India) rescued from being burnt into lime by Col. Mackenzie, which though exhibited in their present position in 1880, still waited with proverbial Indian patience for a fellow provincial to come along to catalogue them descriptively. The earliest of these go back to the second century B. C. and the latest are not posterior to the third century A. D. In these are visualised not only the life of the founder of the religion of compassion and pure ethics who claims the veneration of half of Asia, as prince Siddhartha (Gautama) and as the seventh Buddha, but also the episodes of his previous lives like the Vecantara, Suddhabodhi, Kantivadi, Mahakapi, the Ruru, the Hasti, the Hamsa and the Sasa Jatakas, etc. when as prince, sage, animal and bird, he exemplified by his life, the supreme virtue of compassion and self sacrifice. They also contain a faithful picture of the social

life of the period from accouchement to cremation. (2) The Hindu, Buddhist and Jain sculptures, generally medieval, but containing a few pieces of the Gandhara, the Mathura and Sanchi schools and bronzes, South Indian and Nepalese. (3) Those that belong to the art of GREATER INDIA, like Java, Sumatra, Bali, Cambodia, Siam, Burma, Tibet and Ceylon and finally (4) The immense and unique collection of paintings, miniatures and book-illustrations from the earliest Muslim and Hindu to the latest, and (5) coins. From London we pass on to Exeter, whose Indian examples do justice to a provincial museum and on to Bristol, which houses within the walls of its well-lit art gallery and in the neighbourhood of a most cheerful tea room, examples of Indian art and archaeology from the 1st century A. D. to the nineteenth, including some fine specimens of the Graeco-Buddhist art, Buddhist art of the Gaya and Behar schools and examples from Burma, Ceylon and Siam and Tibeto-Nepalese art and craft work of ivory and examples and metal work with the usual assortment of the medieval and late Hindu bronzes representing Ganesa and others.

At Bitton and Shipham are some marvellous pieces, those at the former place being portions of Jain temple-niches containing seated under elaborately carved pavilions, the images of some of the twenty four Tirthamkaras (Saviours) of the Jains, whom it is not possible to identify without their appropriate symbols (Lakshhanas). Among these, one is from the easternmost corner of India and is of shining carboniferous shale and the other from the westernmost corner of the same country is of the purest white marble. This must have been carved at least three centuries before the invasion of India by the hordes of Islam. The examples of Indian art at the latter place (Shipham) mainly consist of the works of the Gandhara period both in hornblende schist and stucco. All these we believe will soon become the property of this beautiful museum, because of the unique love and regard with which the Director is treated by his fellow-townsmen.

At Birmingham, the five-metal standing Buddha image brought from Sultan Ganj, has not an equal in the British Isles, alike for its

colossal size as well as for the beauty of its execution which marks it out to be one of the finest creations of the Gupta period, whose date may be said to be almost contemporaneous with that of the Iron Pillar at Mehrauli (Delhi). The image of the Simhanada Padmapani from Behar of black carboniferous shale, shining almost like polished metal, is also unique and has a rival probably in London, while the Mehrab from an early mosque near Gaur, also of the same material, has a brother at the Indian Museum (London) and another at Elgin (Scotland). A finely carved balcony window in wood from Jhang (Punjab) and the two fan tail peacocks of rustless iron, damascened in faint gold and silver, the former probably a specimen of the later Mughal art, as the latter is of the earlier phase, complete the pick of the Indian material at Birmingham.

Manchester with its eight museums and art-galleries, including that of its university and its two fine public libraries, contains lot of Indian material, generally of a high quality, *i. e.* textiles, shawls, gold-brocade work, armoury and art and craft metal work and some jade, but rarely Indian. However, from the archaeological point of view the prize piece of the entire collection is the two-faced image of the Buddha from Gandhara of the early centuries of the Christian era, carved out of grey hornblende schist. The front face represents the Buddha of the present epoch, namely the ex-prince, Gautama, and the rear face the Maitreya or the coming Buddhist Messiah, symbolised by his water flagon and the dress of a prince, instead of that of a monk. A very fine specimen of another standing Buddha, with his right hand posed in the attitude of Reassurance, a Siamese work (bronze) of the thirteenth century A. D. is another welcome addition to this gallery. The University Museum contains a splendid fifteenth century specimen of wood craftsmanship in the shape of a Hindu temple-sanctum (Vimana), typically South Indian, with miniature temple tower (Gopuram) models, lion's faces (Simhavaktras) and the images of the gods and goddesses of the Hindu pantheon, like Siva, Saraswati, Lakshmi, Ganapati, Maruti, etc. From the seated figure of the six-headed and twelve-handed Subrahmanya (the son of Siva and Parvati) in the sanctum, we may guess that this is his shrine. In

addition to this and a few more wood-carvings, this Museum contains the usual assortment of Nepalese and South Indian bronzes, as well as vessels and implements in general use in the temple service of the Hindu South of today. Of the two libraries, the Rylands contains at least five hundred miniatures and book-illustrations of Mughal, Kangra, Bahsoli and the Rajput Schools of paintings, of which that depicting Jehangir is one of the finest and also most splendid specimens of Muslim calligraphy.

At Liverpool, there is a decent amount of South Indian, Nepalese, Tibetan and Burmese stuff, of which any museum might be proud, nor should we omit Warrington, whose Museum is a serious rival to its bigger neighbour, both in the quantity and quality of its Indian stuff, as the prominent among which stand out, the seated figure of Vishnu with his wife posed on his lap and two figures of the self-same lady standing by herself without the comfort of her husband's lap. The couple belong to the thirteenth century of the Southern Hindu bronzier's art, while the two independently standing ladies are perhaps a century earlier and both belong to the same school and have the same provenance.

A night's sea journey, across, takes us to the capital of the Emerald Isle in whose museum our earliest acquaintance, the Gandhara Buddha sits calm and unmoved, with his palms posed in the attitude of serene undisturbed contemplation, alike by the politics as well as by the strikes and lockouts of this emotional city. Other sculptures of this school surround him, the most prominent among which and being the one in which he is represented as preaching in the Tushita Heavens and another in which he enjoys himself along with his wife in the pleasure of his overcrowded gymnasium. A bronze from Siam of the same teacher, but seated with his hand in the attitude of calling the Earth to witness, completes the Buddhist group and take us on to the achievements of the Hindu bronzier and sculptor as well as to the miniatures. Among the Hindu bronzes, those of Kodanda Rama, Lakshmi and Garuda focus our attention, while of the art of the sculptor, the best ones are not from India proper, but are from Java. Among these the figure of the four-faced creator of the world, Brahma,

is indeed very fine and might belong to the art of Pranbanam or of that of the Dieng Plateau, while that of Ganesa, the elephant headed son of Siva and Parvati, might give us a fine specimen of the art of Singasari.

A few hours journey by train brings us to Belfast and in the Museum, we find presiding over its Buddhas, Nandis, Garudas, Ganapatis, Durgas and Krishnas, one of the supreme achievements of the South Indian bronzier's art, namely, the standing figure of the four handed Vishnu, the like of which is not to be found in any museum in the British Isles. The two bronze figures of his wife, Sri or Lakshmi, one with the top of the lotus mutilated and the other intact, are also conceived in that same supreme spirit of excellence the equals of which are rare to find, even in India. They belong to the best achievements of Chola Art, the husband being older than his wife only by a century or so. The fourth figure which is unique in this collection is the equestrian statuette of Ayyanar, Sasta or Hariharaputra, who holds in his hands as he bestrides his vehicle, the symbolic weapons of both his parents, Siva and Vishnu, namely the trident and the mace and might have been cast two centuries after that of one of his parents, Vishnu mentioned above.

From Belfast to Glasgow is another night's sea-voyage and we find that the Indian collection housed along with its art gallery contains an immense amount of material, which makes happy the mind to catalogue them descriptively. In the neighbouring museum attached to the university are also some good specimens of Indian art, of the South, Burma, Siam and Northern India, Hindu as well as Buddhist, though as the greatest discovery in the collection must be mentioned, the two-seated statues, probably of Siva, or a Rishi, which may belong to the earliest manifestations of Hindu-Javanese art, probably of the Dieng Plateau, similar specimens being unique by their absence in any British public or private collection, till now examined. At Elgin, we get a big surprise, for there are at least sixteen Indian sculptures and sculptured pieces, of which any collection either in India or in the British Isles might be proud. These can be divided into Hindu and Mahayanist or Tantric or from their provenance,

Indian or Javanese. Of the former, the best are products of the Behar School, when Nalanda shone as the Oxford of the East, to drink at whose fountains of knowledge, even Tibet and China sent their alumni. Of these as of outstanding merit are the statues of standing Suryas and Vishnus, surrounded by all their entourage, executed in the best taste and style this school was capable of, examples of whose work can be studied both at the British Museum and at the Indian Museum (South Kensington). Among the Mahayanist figures, two represent them as dancing in what a Hindu might call Siva's Urdhva dance. Among the earliest specimens of Javanese art can be mentioned the seated figure of Nandi, the bull vehicle of Siva, probably from the Dieng Plateau, the like of which so early and so humanly conceived is not to be found in any collection, Indian or English. The standing figure of Durga slaying the Buffalo Demon is also unique and has about it a primitiveness which makes us hesitate about the date, while that of the standing gate keeper might belong to the classical period of Javanese art, namely of the period at Prambanam, when the Ramayana sculptures in the Siva temple there were carved. Of the sculptured architectural pieces, the lintel at either corners of which are the seated figures of Ganpati and his brother, Subrahmanya, might belong to the Behar school and so also the huge piece representing the standing figures of the eight deities of the cardinal quarters, preceded by Ganapati and with their symbolic vehicles, as elephant in the case of India and man in the case of Kubera, crouching at their feet. To a later phase of this same school belongs, the seven-figured panel, in which the most prominent person is a Rishi offering the water of libation or a sacrificial offering, to whose left is a Nagaraja (Cobra King) with his hands folded in the attitude of respect (Pushpanjali Mudra). At the entrance, or a little further away from it in a corner, is the prayer niche of a Muslim mosque fashioned by Hindu hands in the early days of Bengal Islam, whose brethren we mentioned to be both at Birmingham and at London (Indian Museum).

From Elgin, *via* Perth and Dundee, we reach Aberdeen to find that the University Museum there is only a minor replica of the

Indian section of the Glasgow Museum and on to Edinburgh, which has two Museums of first rate importance. Among these the Museum of Scottish Antiquities need not detain us, as by way of Indian material it contains only a few harpoons, which may probably belong to the period of the Gungeria hoard.

The Royal Scottish Museum surprises and delights us by the variety and magnitude of its choice Indian material, exhibited under cheerful lighting conditions, properly arranged, clearly though not correctly labelled, though the howlers here are considerably fewer than in the other British collections. It has further the appearance of freshness and its labels can clearly be read contrasting in this respect with one or two museums whose labels are so worn out with the advance of time and knowledge that probably because of shame, they observe *Purdah* and refuse to be read ensconced as they are in dim visible darkness.

A special monograph can be written, properly illustrated, on the Indian and Javanese treasures of this wonderful collection of Indian material, but still for want of space and time, we shall note here only the pick of the lot, omitting in this some of its beautiful caskets, jewellery, carpets, textiles, shawls, gold-broidered work, ivories and jade. Three miniature paintings, of rare beauty and charm claim this Museum now as their home, of which the earliest is a representation of that episode from the *Shahnama* of Firdausi, wherein the hero Rustam brings down as prisoner, the king of China mounted on his white elephant, a piece executed in the colours of the rainbow and belonging to the best period of Persian painting. Scarcely less important than this are the two Mughal contemporary miniatures, which depict Shah Jehan seated in full *darbar* surrounded by his nobility, courtiers, elephants, dancing girls and singers, which in the magnificence of its colourful execution, gives us an idea of the grandeur of him who built the Taj.

There are quite a large number of Gandhara sculptures representing such incidents as the Dipankara Jataka (two specimens), the Sravasti miracle, the report of the disciple of Kasyapa of the river

(Nadi Kasyapa) etc., though as the best of the collection can be mentioned the seated figure of the Blessed One, with his palms posed in the attitude of meditation, while below him is depicted again surrounded by worshippers, a small replica of himself and of Maitreya, his successor, symbolised by his water flask.

The next important group consists of sculptures from Java and of a unique bronze also from the same Island, representing a standing figure of four-handed Siva, depicted with the river Ganges peeping out of his tufted locks and his bull vehicle, Nandi, at his feet. These sculptures visualise for us practically the whole of Hindu-Javanese art, from the figures of the male gate keeper and of Durga killing the Buffalo-Demon which are the earliest and had to be rescued from their undeserved oblivion and compulsory retirement into the basement lumber room to those like the Vedic God of Thunder, Indra mounted on his war elephant, the male gate keeper adorned with the symbol of his office, the gentleman regally crowned and ornamented in the pleasant task of supporting a lady and the seated prince meditating on the vanities of the world, all of which belong to the best classical period of the art of this Island, while the ferocious standing figure probably of Hanuman, the trusted servant of Sri Rama, who is generally depicted with simian features, as he belonged to the same tribe as his master, Sugriva, the monkey king, belongs to the last phase of Hindu-Javanese art, namely that of Panataran, before this disappeared before the onrushing flood of Islamic invasions. The Hindu and the Buddhist bronzes are represented very well, of which the most prominent Hindu ones are all generally from South India. Among these, as the best of the lot stand out the figure of Lakshmi and seated Holy Family of Siva minus the presence of its younger members. The representation of the VIRAT SWARUPA of Krishna-Vishnu as visualised by the eleventh book of the Song Celestial (Bhagavad Gita) is truly marvellous. The two oil lamps from Cochin, in which are depicted such scenes as the Yogic trance of Sleep (Yoga Nidra) of Vishnu, Krishna playing on his flute to an audience of shepherdesses, cows and calves, the same bright young lad, making away with the clothes of the Gopis while they were at bath in the

river Jamuna on a frosty morning in autumn. Arjuna shooting the arrow at the revolving fish from its reflection in water and winning the hand of Draupadi and of Sri Rama serenely posed with his wife, brother and servant, are unique and are without rivals in any British collection. The very rare representation of the Bachelor god of the Hindu pantheon, Heramba-Ganapati here represented with his Sakti personified as a bright young girl, who will not sit anywhere except on his lap, is also a very rare specimen and our sense of humour is further tickled when we see running at his feet, his vehicle, the mouse, as if he is afraid to carry on his weak shoulders, this additional weight also, for as it was Ganapati himself was corpulent enough to break the back of any mount, animal or human, by the sheer weight of his flesh. Among the wood-work, in addition to the caskets, which made of sandal wood contain on them whole chapters of the Hindu pantheon, there is a fine representation of Vishnu enjoying his cosmic slumber on his mattress formed of the polyform coils of the serpent, waited upon by his (Ayudha Purushas), or weapons symbolised as godlings, while others from above, probably the cardinal deities watch this event with their hands folded in the attitude of respect and from their facial expression consoling themselves also with the solaces of sleep. The cult images of the Hindu and Buddhist pantheon and also two fine dancing panels complete the art and archaeological material.

At Haewick, there is the stone-seated figure of a four-handed Durga (Kali) holding in two of her front hands, the trident and the blood cup, which from the technique may have come from the ancient Dharma Raja Pura near the modern Palembang (Malay States). At Halifax, the best among the bronzes are represented by two Mahayanist images, in one of which, the deity is seated (probably Manjusri) and in the other he is engaged in dancing. These come from Nepal. But the pride of this museum is its collection of paintings, generally of the Rajput and Kangra Schools. Though the original labels were rather humorous than correct *e. g.* Elopement in high life, Siva enthroned in Kashmir, Moses being

carried into Egypt (this Moses was of course Krishna) etc., still those have now been properly labelled by this writer and contain such topics, as the Pandavas playing dice and losing their wife, her disrobement, etc., Krishna going on Shikar mounted on a horse made up of pretty girls, the same making these girls demand their stolen clothes, the ten incarnations of Vishnu, Siva being presented with a double lotus by his wife, the same lady being enthroned as 'magnum mater' and many others.

At Wisbech there is a very fine Buddha head of the second century A. D. (Gandhara school) and at Cambridge the ethnological museum has two good specimens of which the best is the head of a goddess or more probably of Siva from the depiction of the third eye on the forehead, which might be from the Punjab and represent medieval Hindu art of the ninth century A. D. At the Fitz-William, in addition to its Mughal and Rajput-Kangra miniatures, there are some bronzes, although the most important collection is that belonging to the Gandhara school, some of which have been exhibited, while others are retired compulsorily into the quite security of the basement. Among these as the best may be mentioned that in which the prince Gautama is riding out in festal attire to visit the city and the other in which later as Buddha, instead marrying the Brahman's daughter so kindly offered by her father, converts the one into a nun and the other into a monk. Of Hindu material, the best belonging to the early part of the eighth century A. D. represents the standing four handed Vishnu, whose brothers from Kashmir are to be seen today in the Museum at Lahore. At Oxford, even though the museum at the Indian Institute is in a state of somnambulance if not of chaos, still there are six sculptures of outstanding importance and a fairly large amount of Indian material, including those from Gandhara, which deserve better attention than the present overworked Professor of Sanskrit can afford or spare.

A PERVERSE POËT

BY

DR. JAMES H. COUSINS, D. Litt.,
Principal, Theosophical College, Madanapalli.

Because I was not wise
As other poets be;
And had not sense to see
Beauty in women's eyes
As Beauty's end and sum;
Nor humbled song to feed
Imagination's fire
With the incongruous weed
Of bodily desire;
But shrewdly sought to thresh
Out of the husks of flesh
Soul-profitable grain,
And shake from withering things
Unwithering winnowings;
My foolish feet have come
On unexpected pain.
For now, when years in front
Grow less than those behind,
Song-comrades of my youth,
Reliving the old hunt
For life's futilities,
A grim new pleasure find,
That is to me denied,
In girding at the tooth
Of time and slow disease
That gnaws their wrinkling rind.
With Jeremian joy
They chant of things that cloy,

What dies and what has died;
While I, condemned to sing
What knows no perishing,
The winging, not the wing,
Monotonously go
My spirit-way. And so,
When age's breath benumbs
Feet that have grown uncouth,
And fingers are all thumbs;
Outcast, as man and boy,
From their lugubrious joy,
I shall pass through a door
And perish in my youth
(At seventy-six or more),
Because I was not wise
As other poets be;
And, seeking but to see
In Beauty's glamorous eyes
Immortal enterprise,
Perversely chose to sing
What knows no perishing,
The winging, not the wing,
And sang in man and maid
Beauty that cannot fade.

THE AWAKENING OF INDIAN YOUTH

BY

SARDARINI KAMALABAI KIBE,

Indore.

AN examination of the modern movements reveals in some places, hope, enthusiasm and determination. But one begins to feel that disappointment and worry have been attached to Indians since their birth. One is convinced that there is some want of determined effort. A true servant of India endeavours day and night to bring a better fate to India, to enhance its glory and to remove its poverty. But the fate of India seems to be the same. There is no sign of any improvement in it. There are no traces of nourishing food or comfortable houses. In such conditions India has at least passed a century. The vital and difficult question, as to how long it will have to do so, is before the public. Although this is the case, it cannot be said that people are conscious of this, because India has long since lost its place of being a living nation in the World. In the early movements a few leaders and their handful of followers were regarded as enough. But those times have changed. The cry has gone round that women, men and even boys should also devote themselves to the consideration of the progress of the country. On this occasion, every one began to try and do what lay in his power. Those who were determined survived; others after making a show kept quiet. The result was that in a few days the youth became indifferent to the principle of Swadeshi. This led the bureaucracy steadily to proclaim that the Swadeshi movement had no force. How can they be given a lie when the youth did not appreciate the importance or action of the movement? In Bombay, as well as in other places, youth movements started and hopes began to be entertained that the movement of Swadeshi will succeed. But the youths of India are found to be devoted to fashion, stereotyped and

possessing no sentiments. How can they raise their country if they were clothed with foreign clothes, imbued with the ideals of a foreign culture, and possessed minds devoid of love of the country? What wonder if the elder people themselves thought like this! Is there any ideal of worship, morality or country before them? Do they serve in the path of any of these directions? How can they then be said to have acquired higher education? Generally people think that the instruction imparted in colleges is higher education, which need to assimilate any of the ideals referred to before. Should the youth consider whether this idea is harmful or beneficial? Some are born in families with traditions and comforts; others are not so fortunate. If the youth are not to preserve the former and attain the latter, then who else can do it? But how many of them are even aware of these thoughts? On the other hand, the tendency is not to respect family because it is old, not to observe the culture because of the worry involved and not to think of adding the name of the family because of the adverse circumstances. Tradition is of the old people and therefore it has no worth. The youth carry on their living with foreign thoughts, borrowed pride and vacant minds. Now its evil effects have to be suffered in every way by households, men and society. This is the result of false ideals and thoughtless introduction of foreign atmosphere in houses. Their evil effects are being felt very late. How can a house remain safe when plague has thoroughly permeated it? The same is the case with the Indian households. The bad smell of foreign thoughts has been spread in houses with skill and love. Now when the time has come for expiring, it is said "Try to live".

Why should not a student in an educational institution be likened to an excluded woman in purdah. They should simply study and entertain no other thoughts. This is what the education department is quietly doing. The young student of India has no regard for the benefits or ills of his country. The youth, their guardians and the educated authorities are all guilty of one thing, *viz.*, disregard of the interests of the country. The mother feels that she should not have given birth to them. Why should the country care for them

for long ? What higher sentiment can you find among such youths except to eat because of hunger and lie down because of sleep. Expenses in spite of poverty, study till the head aches and emaciated bodies which fall a prey to diseases—what will such youths accomplish ? What have they to call their own except birth and a living body ? Do they ever think of our houses, our society and brothers and sisters forming it ? The condition is that they possess ordinary learning, have incurred huge expenditure for it and acquire the meagre results from them. What does it mean that inspite of these circumstances the youth does not awake. The mother-tongue has no proper place in Universities. Yet what do they gain by allowing self-respect to go to the bottom and feeling pride in foreign education ? Nothing. They do neither see the rotten condition of the country nor the social degradation of their brothers and sisters. How can then sisters feel that they have brothers ? How long will the contrast between tall talk and inhuman actions continue ? The energy that can be useful at an opportune moment is going to waste, destroying the aspirations of old people, the lives of sisters and the progress of the country. To regretfully watch this spectacle with grief is the only way left. Although the brother is living, he pays no attention to the needs of the sister; he has no thought to fulfill her wants. How can any people expect that its hopes will be met by such young men ? The power of thinking of the youth has set. It is certain that the unemployment among the educated people is due to it. Should dishonour, hatred and hunger be the fate of the Indian youth ? Should they not feel discontented at their lot ? If a man once receives an affront, he does not go that way, but our youth feel a pride in meeting together for receiving similar treatment again and again. We feel pity at the insects which burn themselves at a lamp, but who will laugh at these insectlike students who gather round the schools and colleges ? Such students alone know the meaning of going the same way along which hundreds have suffered. How can uneducated people realise it ? Avowedly they are illiterate, but they have preserved our customs, religion and history but the sophisticated youth have no place in

their heart for any of them. Because they have no head of their own. Have they ever felt emulation seeing the prosperity of foreigners? Such occasions must be regarded as rare.

How can he, who has no understanding in his heart, understand the feelings of others. The power is dead; what next? On all sides there is the death of hopes, deep darkness and dead blindness although breathing continues. What wonder if the actions of living people are like those who eat indigestible food? Man learns by experience. If our youth do not feel that unless they became capable of thinking, obedient and social workers their object in life is accomplished, how long should they take to heart the borrowed thoughts of others? Who will feel pride in sticking to them? What cannot one accomplish, once he is awake? All means will come to hand. But what is required is determination; without it everything else is of no use. The present tendency among the youth to unite is a hope for the future.

APPRECIATION

BY

DR. NARAIN PRASAD ASTHANA, M. A., LL. D.,

Allahabad.

MY respect for Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar and his work is unbounded.

SOCIAL REFORM

BY

C. RAJAGOPALACHARI, B. A., B. L.,

Madras.

UNTOUCHABILITY is a kind of neurasthenia. People who follow it have a physical fear that if they touch men of certain classes, something bad will happen to them. To cure this, then, the treatment is mainly to be applied to those who have this nervous affection.

It may be true that the custom arose out of a feeling that certain classes who were very low in the scale of civilisation could best be dealt with by segregation. Even now the prison-system is a relic of belief in improvement of men and women by segregation. They had not enough prisons in ancient days, and they perhaps made up for it by setting up social barriers. Whatever good such a system may have yielded in the past, it is not a good thing for modern times. Social habits can be improved far more effectively by the method of mixing boldly, than by isolation which is a method born of fear. We can see even in schools how mixing produces mutual good and is on the whole preferable to the method of classification and isolation.

Untouchability, as enforced against Harijans, is an extreme but only one form of caste-isolation. We have numerous wholly nonsensical divisions of all kinds with bars in respect of marriage and eating and drinking. Imagine professors of English being prohibited from dining on the same table with mathematicians; schoolmasters being not allowed to marry in doctors' families, engineers' sons being told that they should on no account look out for wives from among philosophers' daughters, and the like. The caste-prohibitions regarding eating and marrying are no more reasonable than these hypothetical and obviously ridiculous bars. The absurdity is not

perceived because we have respected these prohibitions for a long time without question. Why should carpenters, weavers, barbers, traders, and Brahmins be absolutely debarred from crossing the boundaries of their caste for a meal or a marriage?

It may be thought and it is being argued by certain conservatives that inter-dining has been given undue importance. It is true that eating together is not much, but why is *not-eating* made so important? The reaction is equal and opposite to the original prohibition. It must be remembered, in spite of everything that may be admitted, that there is an electricity of good feeling generated by eating together. The opposite is so obviously generative of bad-feeling and of a sense of separateness, that "interdining" does become a serious and important programme of unification.

Occupational difference and differences in status and social position, as long as such distinctions are tolerated, must be respected in the settlement of most marriages. But what is wanted is freedom for exceptions. Parental wisdom must and does govern matrimonial matters, but the tastes and liking of the young people must finally prevail. After all marriage is a superior form of partnership and friendship. Neither friendship nor partnership should be barred by caste-barriers. Whatever occupation needs early training will be handed down from parents to children. So to a great extent, caste-divisions based on occupation, may and must continue. But the division should not become a matter for distinction or a religious barrier, even where reason and common sense dictate a step across.

One day or other, in one way or another, we shall have to end the method of competition, and plan production and distribution of wealth and organise the social economy on behalf of the entire community, so that all may work consciously for the common end and for national benefit as distinguished from private gain. Occupations should not be left to strife, either internally among individuals or externally among groups and communities, each striving for one's own or for one's group's advantage. When we reach this sensible state of affairs, all work will be deemed equally noble and

receive equivalent payment in the shape of amenities and public recognition. Castes in a purified sense, and without the ugly incidents of what now prevails in the name of caste, may probably then come to be recognised and respected. Then, also, we may see the meaning and realise the importance of the Gita-teaching—every man his duty, his *sva-dharma* indifferently done rather than aiming to do another man's *dharma*, however admirably.

Be this as it may, what we now tolerate as caste is a thing that is too nonsensical and injurious for any further toleration. But reform of a vast people's social life is not as easy as bringing about changes among smaller nations. We should remember that what exists has grown as a result of age-long, mutually interdependent evolution. We cannot change here or there without producing a lot of upsetting all round. And towns cannot think for villages, of which mostly India consists.

Reform can and should be achieved by the method of persuasion, by love not hatred, by consent not by force or generating ill-will and hatred. No reform is so good as to be paid for by mutual hatred.

The victims of social oppression or disregard have a tendency to burst into hatred as soon as modern thought finds an opening. This is natural and should not be met by a retrograde policy on the part of others. Those who have not the misfortune of being the victims, but have the ill-luck of being members of the castes above, should understand and attribute such violent reactions to the real cause, *viz*, ignorance, fear and long-suffered injury and learn to deal with it as doctors deal with unpleasant symptoms in a spirit of science and humanity.

Hatred is not the way of progress. Sparks, explosions, and violent upheavals are wholly unnecessary for the progress of a good nation such as we are. What we see among other nations is not worth copying in this land of a far superior civilization. Love is not slow. Hatred is not a speedy way to reform. The violence of the emotion gives a false sense of rapidity. Hatred will not speedily

carry us to the goal of reform, even as a jolting springless cart is not likely to take us quicker to our place. It shakes our bones more than a good well-greased conveyance, but does not carry us forward more quickly.

Above all, whatever reforms we may stand for or achieve, let us not think ill of our forefathers. Apart from the impropriety of it, it is so wrong even from the point of view of plain justice and truth. Our forefathers were so truly great, so sincere, and so thorough, that we may well be humble and respectful before the memory of such men. We may find the bark of the wood of no great use now; and indeed, we may use the axe and chop it all off. But what we now find useless in the timber was not useless, when the timber had to be grown in the shape of a live tree. The bark was then the life-giver and protector. By all means let us use the axe, but let us not imagine the tree was a fool to grow that bark.

APPRECIATION

BY

MRS. RUSTOMJI FARIDONJI,

*Ex-President, All India Women's Conference,
Hyderabad.*

I have the greatest regard, respect and love for the Diwan Bahadur who has been the champion of the womanhood of India.

SOME ASPECTS OF HINDU CULTURE

BY

M. K. CHAKRAVARTI, M. A.,

Principal, S. D. P. College, Beawar.

IF it is true that we can deduce a number of common cultural characteristics from the various civilised peoples of the world, it is equally true that every great race or nation has its distinct cultural traits. To regard these traits as constituting "a style of artistic expression of a people's life", to quote a definition of culture given by a German philosopher, is perhaps to restrict their scope, for culture is not simply a matter of expression. It is deeper; it is the texture of life itself. It would perhaps be more correct to regard it as a process of harmonising the many demands upon our life, some of which are mutually conflicting. In this sense, culture may be designated as the art of Life, and not merely as the artistic expression of life.

Culture is the privilege of the man of the world who acknowledges the many demands that life makes upon him. It can never attain perfection in a person who breaks away from what he considers the lower duties at the call of what he imagines to be the higher. It may be necessary for us again and again to make our choice between the higher and the lower, but perfect culture cannot be secured by flying away from the immediate duties of life, like the knights of the Arthurian legend in pursuit of the visionary Holy Grail. The Indian Rishis and sages knew this, and that is why Hindu culture was broad-based upon the discipline of the four-fold Ashramas, from which no duty high or low could altogether escape.

The Indian ideal is to work one's way upwards, by fulfilling the duties of each stage of life. There might be rare exceptions to this rule, for example, Shukadeva, the born Sannyasi; but for the

rank and file there is one all-comprehensive ideal of culture or self-perfection. The Hindu recognises a three-fold liability, and a five-fold sacrifice to discharge that liability; and these practically cover all the duties of life.

The Hindu is conscious that this world is no abiding home for man, and that is why he calls it and its affairs 'Samsar', meaning "What is passing away." The verses of Shankaracharya perpetually ring in his ears:—*नलिनीदलगतजलमिव तरलम्* 'Our life is like a trembling drop of water upon the lotus leaf.' Shakespeare's conception of life as "Such stuff as dreams are made of" is the dramatic realisation of an aspect of truth at a given moment and does not represent the normal consciousness of himself or his people. It is otherwise with the Indian: he is constantly reminding himself:—

यदुपतेः क गता मथुरा पुरी, रघुपतेः क गतोत्तरकोशला "Where is the Mathura of Krishna? Where is the Koshala of Shri Ramchandra?"

Think and make up your mind that this world is transient." It may be that this is due to the long and tragic history of this land:

"Perhaps the plaintive numbers flow
For old unhappy, far off things,
And battles long ago."

But the tendency of the racial mind is unmistakeable, namely, that happiness is in giving up and not in enjoyment. Renunciation is therefore written large across the pages of the spiritual history of India. It is based upon the conviction that this world is perpetually busy binding us through its many attachments. Renunciation is the peeling off of the vestments by which our senses and desires are constantly overlaying the soul. It does not necessarily mean abandoning society. There may be a finer renunciation in our very service to society, which modern thinkers regard as higher than the physical renunciation. But the fact remains that nowhere else in the world does the mind of people so eagerly respond to the call of the higher life than in India. Even to-day, the high noon-day of the twentieth century, hundreds of highly educated and wealthy

persons yearly renounce the world and take to the traditional 'Himalayan path'. And this, not out of any excessive love of monasticism, as in the Roman Catholic or Buddhistic world; for a large number of these men do not embrace any monastic order. At least twice as many people live the life of Sannyasi in their homes, performing all the duties of their everyday life in the true spirit of the Gita. The entire trend of Hindu thought, religious and secular, is in this direction—'divestment' of the soul of its earthly possessions and trappings, as opposed to 'investment'.

Even before the *Gita*, we find its highest philosophy practised by Rajarshis like Janaka, the great philosopher king of Mithila. He performed the duties of his royal office without ceasing to be a recluse at heart. "Even if my Kingdom of Mithila is burnt up, I shall lose nothing". That is still the attitude of the purest workers of India, religious, social and even political.

Against this background of the racial mind there arose the beautiful outlines of the *tapovan*, the peculiar culture of the ancient Indian hermitage. A distinctive feature of Indian culture is to be found in the simple and innocent life, of the Munis and Tapasvis who espoused *Vanaprasth* (i. e. the way of the forest) after fulfilling their duties to society, and lived away from the 'madding crowd's ignoble strife'. It was considered the King's first duty to protect these, the true cultural centres of the race. The Rishis lived with their families and disciples, tilled the land and tended the cows. If ever cultured men lived in perfect harmony with nature, it was these Rishis, their children, and disciples. This was the ancient Indian University.

The beauty of this natural life will always appeal to the Hindu, for it is his most precious cultural heritage. Kalidasa, the most perfectly cultured man of his age, knew the two types of culture of the country. The one he described in his *Meghaduta* and the other in *Shakuntala*. But he instinctively knew which was superior to which, as witness his words comparing Shakuntala's unadorned beauty and culture with those of the highly refined and accomplished

ladies of the royal court. पराजितोद्यानलता वनलतया, "Vanquished is the trained garden creeper by the wild creeper of the woods." Indeed Shakuntala is a creeper of the woods—a true child of Nature.

She and her companions live in perfect love and concord with the animals, birds, trees, plants, and flowers around them—in a more intimate comradeship than even Wordsworth knew. Thoreau and Tolstoy only made individual experiments on the lines that had been socially perfected in the Tapovans of ancient India. The hermitage buck is a dear friend of Shakuntala, as dear and intimate as her human companions—Anasuya and Priyamvada. The 'Neepa' tree is her pet; and she is as jubilant over the first flowering of her favourite tree, as we may be on the birth of a first child. She and her companions are in such sympathy with the 'Chakravak' couple that they think it their duty to give friendly warning to the pair to separate, as the night approached. She herself is so beloved of the woodland trees and animals, that the trees decked her with the various articles of her bridal robe. She requires nothing from the hand of art. The dear buck nestles close to her as she leaves for her husband's home, and it is the severest wrench to her feelings to take leave of her animal companion. The Rishi, the common father of the hermitage colony, gives his parting blessing to Shakuntala in words that beseech the dust of the road, the thorns in the path, and the wind of the sky to be kind to her, as if they were his and her familiars and friends. Here is a culture, a vision of life and outlook on Nature, which is unique in the spiritual history of the world.

Kalidasa knew that the true culture of India was to be found among those who lived close to Nature like the dwellers of *tapovans* and not amongst the luxurious people who took their ease on the high balconies and terraces of Ujjain or Vidisha. He has beautifully depicted the various refinements and luxuries of his age. But there is hardly anything peculiarly Indian in them. Wealth surrounds itself with a kind of refinement in every country, but it is in most cases the refinement of luxury and rarely of true culture. In the mellowed perspective of time, we may see a special charm in

the life and manners of the people of the age of Kalidasa—the refined culture of rich Indian society at its best. Tagore, with his wonderful imaginative sympathy, has recreated for us, in one of his poems, an exquisite model of the atmosphere of material refinement of that age. He has done in poetry what the painters of the school of Abanindranath Tagore and Nandalal Bose are trying to do with the brush.

Kalidasa not only appreciated the superiority of the life of Nature to the cultured city life, but his Hindu mind also enabled him to see that there was a higher value of man's life than mere 'harmony' with Nature. The same Kalidasa who depicted the beauty of the *tapovan* life also knew that Nature, the genial companion and affectionate foster-mother of man, cannot be the sole guide of the spirit in the path of life. There will be thorns in the way that no loving breath of the Malaya wind can blow away, and no blessings of a father charm away. Such a thorn pierced the heart of Shakuntala, when Nature had done her best to unite her with a royal lover in every way worthy of her. Her husband had left with every profession of love, but has not sent word again. In the meantime she is going to be mother of a child. After long deliberation she resolves to go to her husband uninvited, because that is her duty. She arrives in the presence of her husband, but the king does not recognise her. She is crushed. Shakespeare might perhaps have exclaimed at this point "Alas, the course of true love never did run smooth," and so left things to take their course. But Kalidasa's Indian eye also revealed to him the truth that Shakuntala's love had not been sufficiently chastened and purified. Nature had brought the lovers together under the most congenial circumstances, and her marriage was the result of Nature's match-making. The union of the two souls had not taken place. No wonder, therefore, that her royal husband should have refused to acknowledge her as her wedded queen.

Shakuntala left without a word of complaint and entered upon a life of penance and mortification, away from the seductive influence of Nature—Nature whom our Indian poets have called a 'stage-actress'. After long years of penance on her part, her husband

remembers her and comes to claim her as his own. The marriage is now complete, and the child of the union becomes the greatest emperor in India History—Bharata, after whom the country has been known ever since. This is an example of the peculiar spiritual valuation by the Indian mind.

The fullest appreciation of the artistic culture of the wealthy refined society of Ujjain did not obscure Kalidas's clear vision of the higher values of life. He deals with the same theme of love's Sadhana in *Kumar Sambhavam*. Uma's offer of love to Shiva, her divine lover, was rejected because there was the artfulness of the god of spring (Madana) behind it. It was only after years of Tapasya that she was received by Shiva, and became the mother of Kumar—the puissant general of the gods against the demons. The necessity of this difficult and purifying penance of love was deeply realised by Kalidas. The Hindu regards marriage as a sacrament—in fact, the highest sacrament of life, and that is why, for the couple at least, fasting and not feasting precedes the night of marriage. It is the right beginning of the discipline of a life of mutual love and sacrifice.

No cultural group or society—Tapovan or Niketan, will help us to perfect this high culture of life. It is intensely individual and personal, and must be carried out in the sanctuary of one's own heart. It is significant that it is always the woman who is required to do this penance of purification, and not the man. It is Psyche who suffers and not Cupid. It is Radha who suffers and not Krishna. But Kalidasa was conscious of the need of the same 'tapasya' for man as for woman. That is why he makes the Yaksha of *Meghaduta* perform a year-long penance on Mount Ramagiri in the distant South in order to make himself fit for the love of his beloved in the far-off Himalayas.

A later flower of Indian culture is *Ahimsa*. It does not originally belong to the Vedas, but is the legacy of Buddhism and Jainism. But to-day it is an integral part of our spiritual heritage. In no other country has *Ahimsa* and its logical corollary, vegetarianism, been practised so successfully and on so wide a scale as in India.

The principle is perhaps carried to an extreme by the Jains who feed the ants of the fields and the pigeons of the jungle, and go about with their mouths muffled for fear of swallowing invisible insects. However senseless it may appear in the face of obvious inconsistencies, there is no doubt that it is an expression of a nation-wide culture of harmlessness and love of life in all its forms. It will be noticed in the life of innumerable men and women, both lay and monastic, who would not kill a worm even to save their own lives.

It is from a soil saturated with such spirit of 'ahimsa' that Gandhi draws his philosophy of non-violence. The principle is extended so as to cover even the so-called inanimate things like trees, flowers, and fruits. Fruits become eatable only when they have dropped from the tree, or the plant bearing them has dried up. This is not confined to the Jain sadhus only, but it pervades the life of the whole race at its highest. The present writer knows of a Hindu Sannyasi who was visibly hurt when a gentleman plucked some flowers from his garden to make him a present. Thousands of years before the researches of Sir J.C. Bose, the Hindu sage had discovered that the trees and plants also had sensations of pleasure and pain.

The modern Hindu student of English poetry is thrilled to read Wordsworth's gentle admonition :—

"Move along these shades in gentleness of heart,

With a gentle hand touch, for there is a spirit in the woods".

But he has no eye for the cultured tenderness of his father and grandfather who would not pluck a flower at night, for the trees are then asleep; and who would stand with folded hands and ask pardon of the 'tulasi', the sacred basil, for the violence of plucking her leaves, even when it is to place them at the feet of the adored deity. The pious Hindu never enjoys the first fruit or vegetable of the season without dedicating it to God, and making presents to Brahmans and holy men. He would not smell a fresh flower until it has been dedicated to the deity. He will not take his daily meal until it has been consecrated to God, from whom it is received back with reverence as a sign of his Prasad or favour and thereby becomes 'blessed food'.

A special feature of Eastern culture, which reached its culmination in India is the "mother-cult" i. e., the attitude of the racial mind towards 'woman'. She is always 'mother'—mother 'in posse' while yet unmarried; mother in case when she has children. Motherhood is the crown and fulfilment of her life. Europe looks upon woman as 'queen' or the 'beloved one'. She is an object of homage and love, but not of reverence and worship as in the East. Roman Catholic Europe developed some of this Eastern sentiment in its cult of the Madonna, and in its attitude towards the holy nuns. But nowhere in Europe has this peculiar attitude of mind been extended to the lay women of society.

In the realm of spiritual thought and aspiration the mysticism of the East is the finest expression of its peculiar culture. Mysticism in other lands is confined to small circles and coteries, like the Swendenborg society, the Theosophical society, or the cult of Free-masonry; but in India it is the open secret of spiritual life. All folk-songs of this vast sub-continent are soaked in mysticism; and the most ignorant man will understand the highest truths about life and death couched in mystical phraseology. 'Sufism' and the 'Baul' cult are not for the cultured few, but for the rank and file of Hindu and Mussalman society.

Mysticism appeals most to the Hindu mind on account of its peculiar genius for 'symbolism'. It is essentially a product of India. It was but natural that Algebra should have had its origin in India. Objects, like numbers, are the gross types of finer truths and manifestations, plane above plane. Everything—forms, ceremonies, rituals, signs, images, even religious texts—is symbolical of something that cannot be perceived by the senses or even by the mind. There is no finality in anything; the whole universe is in a flux. This peculiar mental temper of the Hindu has made him the most impressionable and catholic of men, ancient and modern. It has also given the Hindu mind wonderful richness and an abiding sense of unity in the midst of variety. The amazing vitality and absorbing power of Indian civilisation would seem to be directly due to it. It has absorbed innumerable systems of thought and

ethics, without losing its original character. Let us hope that it will also absorb the portentous civilisation of the modern West without losing its identity.

Paramhansa Ramkrishna of Bengal indicated this unique symbolical nature of the Hindu mind when he likened the Hindu devotee to the skilled musician of the Indian Pipe Band who plays upon the manifold stops of his instrument, while his companion the Vedantist philosopher supplies the droning monotone of unqualified monism. The two go on side by side and constitute the complex spiritual harmony of India. The Hindu has not yet found his proper organ of expressing ideas in the elaborate manner of the West. His thought still flows in the old channel of symbols and sutras. Let it be once brought out into the open of the World's intellectual music-hall, with its 'Loud-Speakers', and one may be confident that the meagre screeching of the single stringed 'Ektara' of the utilitarian West will be completely drowned in the resonance of the many-stringed Indian Veena.

APPRECIATION

BY

MRS. AMBALAL SARABHAI,

Ahmedabad.

Iwish a happy and long life to the Diwan Bahadur. He already enjoys the blessings of thousands of little girls who without his Act would have been sacrificed.

RAJPUT APATHY TOWARDS THE HINDU EMPIRE

BY

WAZIR-UD-DAULA, RAO BAHADUR SIRDAR M. V. KIBE,
Indore.

THE religion preached by Gautama Buddha gave a vital shock to the Hindu system of four Varnas. The Puranas, revived in the days of the Gupta Empire, declared the Kshatriya Varna to have been extinguished by Parushram. Then they raised the cry that with the Nandas, the Kshatriyas perished and only two Varnas, viz: the Brahmanas and the Shudras remained.

The fact is that the empire founded by Chandragupta and expanded by Asoka, under the influence of the Buddhist philosophy, drove the Kshatriyas into obscurity and having favoured only one Varna the talented men alone came to the surface and the front. But the elements of anti-nationality and other-worldiness soon led to its downfall and eventual extinction, on account of the inroads of the foreigners, as well as the upheaval of the Kshatriya tribes, who had hid themselves in obscure places. The crumbling of the Harsha Empire, following the rise and fall of the Guptas and others left the field vacant for smaller kingdoms to be established. In the meanwhile the foreigners, such as the Jats, the Gujars and the Huns, who had perhaps among them the four Varnas, entered similar Varnas, especially the Kshatriyas and brought strength to them. Among them were some republican, or even communist tribes, such as the later Shri Gaudas.

The want of cohesion brought into existence after the fall of the Harsha Empire, let the gates open to the advancing Mussalmans. Being obliged to leave the prosperous plains of the Punjab and the Gangetic Doab, the Kshatriyas settled in the desert-part of the country which came to be known as Rajputana, and the fertile tracts of Gujrat protected by waterless deserts and marshes. Having

had to form connections with the neo-Kshatriyas, the former Kshatriyas emerged as Rajputs but there was never a real amalgamation. The race divided itself into tribes based on ancient lineage as well as on regional considerations. Such was the state of affairs in the country north of the Narbada.

The Kshatriyas who early migrated to the south of that river and who were joined from time to time by discontented cousins of the Rajputs established flourishing empires extending to the Southern Ocean. But the old colonists looked upon the newcomers with suspicion and the fissiparous tendency become predominant. But the centre of the Hindu Empire had shifted to the South from the North, after the capture of Delhi, the seat of the Pandavas, and Ayodhya, the seat of the Raghavas i. e. Chandra and Surya Vamshis respectively, by the Mussalmans.

They pursued the Hindu empires, which were torn by internal factions, and were fighting among themselves, in the South, but the centre of gravity of the foreign domination always remained in the North. But this diversion of the attention of the Mussalmans to the South, saved Rajputana for a long time. Eventually it too was subdued but was not wiped off the field owing to the rise of the Mahratta Empire. These people alone gave a challenge to the Mughal Emperors and dared to revive the Hindu Empire of India. The climax was reached when the Mahratta Commander-in-Chief, Sadashiv Rao Bhau captured Delhi and destroyed the silver roof of the famous Throne Room in 1760. The Rajput apathy on that occasion sounded the death-knell of the Hindu Empire.

Sadashiv Rao Bhau had advanced to the North from his base in Central India, where the Mahratta kingdom was firmly established, exposing his long line of communications, on the firm belief that the Rajput kingdoms through which it passed will protect it. This belief was justified. But they failed to bring succour to the beleagured army at Panipat. The third battle or rather war, which was waged round Delhi, was a struggle between the Mussalmans and Hindus. The Muslim Kingdoms in the South were kept in check

the Tungabhadra and
RAJPUT APATHY TOMBARDIN of Oudh, combined with the
the Delhi Emperors and the virile
the Doab and the Punjab and invited from

WAZIR-UD-DAULA had not become strong enough either to
ists or the foreign Pathans. So there was a
Mussalmans against the single-handed Marhattas.

THE moved a match to the former, but had help come
from Rajputana, the Mussalman invaders and their supporters would
have been crushed between the two armies. Not only this but after
the rout of the Mahrattas at Panipat, the Rajputs attacked the lines
of communications of the Mahratta army. Only the Jats remained
neutral or even helpful. They reaped the benefit, since they utilised
the interregnum caused by the retreat of the Mahrattas and of the
Afgans to carry the wealth of Delhi to their capital.

When the Mahrattas, balked in the first instance of the ambition
to revive the Hindu Empire in the North, again later advanced with
the same object, they had to subdue the Rajputs, the Rohilkhand
Pathans and the defenders of the defunct Mughal Empire by turns.
But the rise of the British in Bengal, and the rise of Hyder in the
South, while the Mahrattas were recouping their strength, shattered
for ever the dream of the Hindu Empire of the old type.

IN SEARCH OF A NEW HUMANITY

BY

DR. LANKA SUNDARAM, M. A., Ph.D. (London)

New Delhi.

IT is fitting that my tribute to the memorable work of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda for over half a century should be a synthetic survey of world-events during that period, which represents a genuine quest for a new humanity. Just as the Sarda Act is the initial step in the legislative effort of the country, for a complete reconstruction of Hindu society and is still open to revision, the international search for the discovery of a new humanity has not as yet culminated in unqualified success. Human society is never static and as such all dynamic currents of thought and activity are bound to have their ups and downs, which are terribly inconvenient to the moral philosopher and ruthlessly uncomfortable to the average citizen. We are still to await the birth of a new humanity, but what we have noticed during the past half a century constitutes a halting, none-the-less important, urge for the resurrection of man in a form far more noble than all the editions he had gone through ever since the dawn of human civilization.

It is really not necessary for us to conduct researches into the history of the past, to realise the importance of the truth of the statement, that the fundamental urge in man has always been the acquisitive instinct. In his daily individual life, no less than in his arduous community life, he relentlessly pursues the path of rigorous self-help, to gather unto himself the fruits of Nature. His codes of private and public conduct always centre round the rock-bottom realities depicted by the right to property. His family has come to be regarded as the unit of society and early ideas of kingship were connected with the principle and concept of the *pater familias*. The natural extension of the idea of the family's

right to property, including what modern economists call the right to unearned increment, is the basic foundation of national society, otherwise the Nation-State.

A common urge has tended to make the family and the State perpetuate themselves even to the extent of a deliberate neglect of similar co-existing units. Strangely enough, the extreme individualism of man got partially merged into the equally extreme self-consciousness of the State, if only to strengthen the latter to the jeopardy of co-existing sister States, may be composed of differing groups of families. empires there were, right through the course of world history, but even Empires, despite their being a congeries of individual States, never completely deserted their accustomed track of acquisitive effort. As such, the existence, side by side, of individualistic human beings and ultra-nationalistic States has come to be the greatest paradox of human endeavour.

Darwin's theory of evolution has no doubt imparted sanctity to this scheme of thought and action which has run riot for centuries together. The survival of the fittest seemed almost to be the first principle of life, both animal and human. It is the relentless law of Nature. It is the motivating force behind the scheme of man's existence. The Hindu DHARMA has only rationalised this illogical, but persistent fact of human existence, by means of the caste system. Acquisitive society had almost come to stay, but I use the expression "almost" advisedly. The laws of acquisitive society are governed by the instruments of superior equipment and struggle of the individual for sheer existence. Like a warring group of protons and electrons in the atomic world, a conglomeration of individualistic individuals and nation States is engaged in an almost eternal conflict, sometimes coalescing, most times pulling each other in different directions, by means of an inscrutable magnetic action, but upholding the human race, as a solid mass in the same manner in which the earth has its being suspended in the Cosmos. But the struggle continues almost eternally.

And in this perpetual struggle, war as an instrument of

individual as well as of national policy has come to be recognised as a legitimate weapon. So far, human history has not supplied us with data which can uphold such an illogical principle as the survival of the unfittest. The search for a new humanity is entirely the search for an illogical formula, as represented by the still-unknown law of life, the survival of the unfittest, the right of the individual and the State, of the lion and the lamb, to live side by side in perfect harmony, as the uniformly beloved creatures of a Supreme Being who wishes every one and all and everything well. The quest for this new humanity is a long and arduous one. It has not succeeded so far. It is still continuing. And, like the hunt for a mirage, this quest is bound to continue until all that is best and noblest in human thought succeeds in discovering in the mirage the sheen of the thirst-quenching waters of a crystal-clear oasis. Humanity in the mass is noted for its stupidity, but it is the earnest hope of the sage and the savant that the day might still arrive, when humanity in the mass would abjure all its stupidity and transform itself into an instrument for the establishment of justice and fair-play for all.

II.

At no time, however, in the chequered history of the world was such a change of the human heart and outlook on life's problems more required as it is today. The huge strides made in the domain of experimental science have no doubt enhanced the value of life to the individual, but have also rendered it extremely simple for a couple of mad dogs in the world to bring about the annihilation of vast, unconcerned, innocent masses in every corner of the globe. Bacteriological warfare, with all that lachrymotic gases imply, has so thoroughly transformed the technique of human wars that a sincere pang is being felt by one and all for the future of civilization. Twenty years ago, humanity went through serious convulsions to make the world safe for democracy. But the efforts of the statesmen controlling the destinies of nations utterly collapsed, and today we have before us the gruesome spectacle of frantic preparations for a mammoth holocaust of the innocents. Nothing but the emergence of a new humanity can avert this certain catastrophe.

Gregariousness is a primordial instinct both of the animal and of the human worlds. Like the individual, States also are drawn to each other by likes and dislikes, by affinities of national ideals and policies. Empires, no doubt, are a departure from this voluntary grouping of individual countries, often-times possessing distinguishing characteristics of their own, in as much as they are held together mostly by virtue of superior force behind their formation and functioning. Even empires have come to be grouped together, if and when occasions demanded such a policy. Broadly speaking, until the Great War, the predominant characteristic of interstatal diplomacy was a sort of Balance of Power which was always arrived at both by virtue of necessity born out of fear concerning the territorial safety of individual states, as of their desire to meet round a table and settle such of the problems as may come up from time to time involving their relationships with neighbouring States which at a specified time happen to be co-members of a Powers-Group.

History is thus replete with instances of this voluntary as well as compulsory grouping of individual States which was brought about by certain pre-disposing purposes. In several cases, they were arrived at to withstand a common enemy or group of enemy countries. Not infrequently, they were the result of common interests. Occasionally, they were the product of an imaginary religious or other human emotion. In exceptional circumstances, they were the result of the scheming brain of an adventurous statesman or warrior. But groupings always existed in the realm of world politics.

The Amphyctionic Councils of the Greeks seem to be the earliest recorded instances of such a co-ordination of inter-statal effort. The Hanseatic League, the Holy Roman Empire, the Holy Alliance, the pre-War Council of Ambassadors were also there as eloquent testimony to this type of inter-statal effort, if not of international statesmanship. Even today, the so-called regional pacts—they are nothing short of a euphemistic way of describing the once-discredited system of Balance of Power—are numerous all

over the world.. What the Pan-American Conference has done under the Monroe Doctrine of the U. S. A., the recent Pan-Asiatic Conference is attempting to do in the Orient, in trying to ask non-regional Powers to lay off hands on their activities. There has recently come into the field another unique feature of world-politics, the crusade against communism which was inaugurated by the ideological pact between Germany, Japan and Italy. Besides these major agreements, there are other regional pacts like the Danubian Pact, the old *petite entente*, and the newly-fangled Muslim *bloc* in the Near East, which are bound to continue as long as instability becomes the besetting sin of international relations.

Again, imperial governments are pursuing their own economic and political programmes intended to free their countries from dependence on outside assistance in times of distress. Political autonomy was recently granted to the Philippines, but the U. S. A. retains control of economic and diplomatic affairs, which also include military and naval control, of the Far East as far as Filipino nationalism is concerned. The Third Republic in France has, during the past few years, gone through a phase of imperial economic collaboration and reconstruction of various units of her empire which is bound to bring into existence a closely-knitted group of States receiving their inspiration from Paris. Belgium and Italy have, again, gone through similar programmes of reconstruction of their imperial economies in recent years. The case of the British Commonwealth of Nations is an additional instance in point. Despite slight touches of intransigence on the part of some of the component units like the Irish Free State, India and the Union of South Africa, the Commonwealth is a solid and enduring reality and is bound to continue to be so for some long time to come.

Thus, while efforts are being made to bring into existence a closely synthesised world-mind, regional particularism has not yet been fully shed and national idealism runs rampant alongside of the individual's acquisitive activity.

III.

Not that serious endeavour was not made to evolve a new humanity and a new code of international morals. Far from it the twentieth century would go down to history as having witnessed the most illuminating type of activity to bring into operation the principles of the survival of the unfittest and of equality of opportunity for all, individuals and nations alike, in their struggle for existence.

The birth of the U. S. S. R. signalised a colossal attempt to perfect, as far as human agency can perfect anything, a new ideology of thought and a programme of community action for a hundred and sixty million people who are as diverse in composition as polyglot in character. The communist ethic had, no doubt, a long lease of life with arm-chair politicians and *bourgeois* intellectuals, ever since Karl Marx wrote his *Das Kapital* more than a hundred years ago. Numerous experiments were conducted during the intervening period to bring about an equalitarian and totalitarian State, but it was given to Nicolai Lenin and his coadjutors to bring this ethic into practical action on a gigantic scale.

Two decades ago, the Soviet Republic was established on the ruins of a war society which was noted for its speedy disintegration. For two decades, the Soviet masters sought to bring about a phenomenal change in the mind and face of Russia's body politic. Abolition of property, abolition of the Godhead, abolition of the family concept constituted the triune objective of the Soviet Republic. Indeed, a stupendous effort was made to bring into being a class-less, god-less society with a thoroughness which would have put a Wentworth to shame. In fact, the survival of the unfittest was demonstrated to be possible, if only direction from above and the will to do on the part of the masses are granted in advance. The primeval instincts of man were sought to be destroyed and a new humanity brought into being by the revolutionaries of Russia. After twenty years of unremitting effort, it must be admitted that these neo-philosophers scored numerous triumphs and had almost succeeded in achieving the fulfilment of a Himalayan task.

In similar manner an attempt was also made during the same period towards salving the conscience of the world, by means of a concert to bring into existence a regime of renunciation of war as an instrument of national policy and of the pacific settlement of international disputes. The Treaty of Versailles contains some of the most eloquent expressions ever coined by the late President Woodrow Wilson in the interests of a new world diplomacy. The League of Nations is the noblest monument ever erected in the cause of a new humanity. At Geneva it was sought to establish an edifice for international collaboration in the interests of pooled security for all and sundry. Imperialism had its field day during the past twenty years and it almost came to happen that the world was to witness the establishment and functioning of a super-State co-ordinating and directing the volitions of individual States-members thereof.

Nor was a war-sick humanity content with a single organisation in which collective political action embracing the five continents is to find its focus. To reinforce the League Covenant, there was the logical extension of the First and Second Hague Conferences of 1899 and 1912 in the inauguration of the Permanent Court of International Justice. The Statute of the P. C. I. J. was ratified fifteen years ago by over fifty States, while five years ago a similar number of States ratified its Optional Clause. A regime of International Law has thus come into existence and Hugo Grotius almost turned in his grave to see the fulfilment of his pioneer work which stimulated international thought three centuries ago.

As a further support to this Geneva organisation, the Kellogg-Briand Pact for the outlawry of war was ushered into existence in 1928, while numerous other efforts were made to bring about international disarmament. If the Disarmament Conference failed after a decade's hard work, other items in the programme of an international control of manufacture and sale of armaments were not altogether lacking. Several Naval Conferences attempted to bring about a reduction of competitive armaments, while fifty odd nations tried to reduce Italy into subjection when Signor Mussolini recently

embarked upon his unprovoked war of aggression on Ethiopia. All this was done in the cause of a new humanity. The League of Nations never defaulted in eminently justifying its own existence.

IV.

But both the Russian and the League experiments did not fulfil their original promise. A process of attrition seems to have overtaken these experiments. In regard to the communist ethic, the world at large did not respond with a throbbing heart. As for the League of Nations, world-States rallied round the banner of Geneva only to discover to their utter discomfiture certain insuperable difficulties in their way.

The collapse of Russian communism came about in a remarkable manner. Even after the new Economic Plan, otherwise known as the First and Second Five Years Plans, was inaugurated, M. Stalin and his advisers recognised the necessity for a revolution of the communist ethic. Four years ago the Soviet administration saw the necessity for the recognition of a differential scale of wages for intellectual and manual workers. On the 25th November 1936 the constitution was ratified by Russia. It is nothing short of euphemism to call this Third Revolution of Russia a process under which freedom is descending down from precedent to precedent. The dictatorship of the proletariat, which was always deemed to be a necessary stage in the catechism of the communistic dialectic, is no longer to be. Article 10 of the constitution recognised the so-called "private economy" of the people, while stringent marriage and divorce laws have once again been promulgated. That is to say, the communist revolution has utterly failed in its original programme to create a class-less, god-less, family-less society.

As for the League of Nations, two fundamental difficulties stood in the way of its fulfilment. Born out of the exigencies of the Great War, the League came to be regarded by certain States as the handmaid of the Victor Powers, while the U. S. A. stood out from the beginning, indicating that she has nothing to do with an organization which she regards to be the prime concern of the

European States. The so-called "haves" and the "have nots" Powers are now waging a war of considerable magnitude for the control of the raw materials of the world. The revision of the League Covenant has now come to be regarded as an urgent necessity even by the Victor Powers. A suggestion is put forward by people interested in the continued utility of the League that the management of the Mándated Territories should be taken out of the hands of the present Mandatory Powers for the benefit of all. Curiously enough it is a fact that the Mandatory Powers have adhered to the principle of the "Open Door" for all in their mandated territories. Still, British Labour has gone out of the way to offer to the world a scheme for a proper distribution of the international supply of raw materials. But Italy, Germany and Japan prefer to help themselves as best as they can to the bounty of Nature by means of the arbitrament of the sword.

The quest for a new humanity in the individual and in the international spheres has thus demonstrably failed. But the idealism of international workers, of the type of Diwan Bahadur Sarda, is still unextinguished. To reconstruct the Hindu social fabric, the efforts of the community are still to be demonstrated to be equal. Small wonder that the endeavour of the international community to bring about a new humanity has not culminated in the success it deserves. War as an instrument of national policy still looms large in the horizon. But the idealists in the open and the mass of humanity in the secret recesses of their hearts still believe with George Bernard Shaw that aerial warfare of the type which Signor Mussolini practised in Ethiopia would be the best guarantee for world peace.

A new messiah is not necessary to prove the utter futility of the present mad urge of individuals and nation-States to annihilate each other. The gruesome facts of a ruthless struggle for existence both of the individual and the State amidst their compeers are staring us in the face. If the experiments of the past half a century have failed, it should not lead us into an atmosphere of defeatism. Rather, the despair of the present should act as an urge for the straining of every nerve to erect a new edifice of humanity on the ruins of the

old. No sacrifice is too great for the achievement of this laudable ideal, if only to save humanity from utter destruction. The quest for a new humanity should continue as long as humanity endures. The quest for a new humanity would continue till the end of time.

MAN-WOMAN

BY

PROF. E. E. SPEIGHT, B. A. (LONDON),

Ootacamund.

Praise a man for what he does not do,
 A woman for what she does, for women are true,
 Nearer to life's most ancient orientation;
 But men are ever liable to elation
 And the twin bane, despair. She may not see
 With his wild vision, when he dizzily
 Sways on the topmast; she may smile to hear
 His gloomy mouthings from the caves of fear,
 And each may lose the other, sundered far
 By what has freed the storm and fixed the star
 To ravage and refrain. Yet out of these,
 Ruin and rearing, safety and scorn of ease,
 We make of life a fugue of double themes,
 Going, remaining, sureties and dreams,
 Odysseus and Penelope of old,
 The wolves of war, the peace within the fold.

THE FUTURE

BY

A. S. P. AYYAR, M. A., I. C. S., F. R. S. L.,
District and Sessions Judge, Vizagapatam.

THE problem before India for the next fifty years will be the rapid adjustment of her ancient institutions to the changed times. Caste, untouchability, early-marriage, enforced widowhood, spurious spiritualism, all will go. There will be no place for the hereditary priest, the hereditary soldier, the hereditary trader, the hereditary artisan, the hereditary cooly and the hereditary scavenger in the future democratic India. Specialisation of some kind there is bound to be, but allotment by birth to a particular occupation for life is not likely to survive or be tolerated. All the special enclosures will be invaded by the future children of the motherland. Even the hereditary rulers and the hereditary landowners will not survive, unless they are willing to become figureheads whose personal equations will not matter; in other words, unless they become titular rulers and lords as in some western constitutional countries. The people of future India cannot afford to gamble on heredity which has cost India so much and has been one of the main causes for the present degraded state of the country. If it were not for hereditary priesthood, based on birth alone, Hindu priests would not be so ignorant, so sunk in superstition, and so powerless for good as they are today. Were it not for the fact that only one caste manned our armies, the country would not have succumbed to any foreign invasion. So too, the fall in our trade, the stagnation in our arts, the dying of our inventive skill, the inefficiency of our coolies, and even the indifference of our scavengers, are mainly due to the inertia of caste. From the temples of our gods to the latrines of our houses the curse of hereditary occupations, so necessary, useful and beneficent in ancient times of difficult communications,

great insecurity and general illiteracy, are only prolific sources of evil now. If any nation wants to survive, it must march with the Time-Spirit; else, Time will march on and leave it far behind. That has been the fate of unfortunate India. Her spirituality has stagnated for lack of free flow, her army is not representative of the whole nation, her traders have become mere middlemen to other traders, her artisans have not the requisite knowledge, her coolies have not the requisite muscles, and her farmers are sunk in age-long despair.

But the new spirit is stirring the country. The Bihar and Quetta earthquakes are but symbolical of the tremendous earthquakes which are taking place in our social, economic and religious systems, crumbling down the out-of-date structures and paving the way for a new Quetta of a reconstructed India. The very Himalayas is shaking its snow like some divine elephant before being harnessed. Her peaks will be desolate no more; her passes will be negotiated by trains, her innermost recesses will be explored by aeroplanes. The mighty Brahmaputra will supply electric power and light to millions of homes, the life-giving waters of the Ganges will no longer waste themselves in the bitter sea, and the proud Indus will be made to turn deserts into gardens. Our army will become national by the rapid spread of a sense of duty. It will become rational by the spread of interdining between all the children of the country. At present if conscription is enforced, our army will require ten thousand different kitchens for its different castes, and the enemy will capture all our positions while we are eating in a thousand hidden corners. Wars are not yet over; the predatory spirit of mankind is not dead. It will take at least a hundred years more before real peace and goodwill among nations can be counted upon. And it can, and should, come only when every nation has come unto its own. We need not attack others, but, surely, we should not allow others to attack us. Our mighty god-given frontiers must be well defended on land, sea and air by our own sons and daughters. To this end at least we must enforce periodical compulsory vegetarian dinners of a nutritive kind among all our officials, professors and students, and especially the last as they will be the guardians of the future. The practice of noting

down caste, tribe and religion in Census and other official reports and documents should be stopped so that the communal seed may not be fostered. The laws which we enact should have no reference to communities but should apply to the whole nation. All *customs which are not conducive to the good of the country or the progress of the nation* must be ruthlessly abandoned. Quarrelling politicians and communalists should be forced to pass an advanced examination in theoretical and practical astronomy, so that they may realise their own pettiness by getting an idea of the infinity of the universe. All priests should be made to see the grandeur of our mountains, rivers and lakes by free passes on our railways, issued as soon as they have passed the prescribed examinations in the selected scriptures of not only their religion but of all the religions of mankind. Students must be made to go round on foot over as much country as possible during the vacations by their teachers. Public servants must be made real servants of the public. Expeditions of young and suitable Indians must be organised at state-expense to the North and South Poles and to the mighty Himalayas to climb up its giant peaks. Our seas must be filled with our ships, our atmosphere with our aeroplanes and our land with industrious, happy, God-loving people devoted to their country and to the cause of mankind.

The process has begun. The Sarda Act and the Poona Pact, the Devadasi Bill and the Travancore Proclamation are all signs of the times. All of them show that the spirit of India is not dead and cannot die. The dying Indian of fifty years back is now found to have been only having indulged in a cataleptic sleep from which he has awakened, refreshed and ready to take his place in the sun whose favoured child he has been throughout the ages. He is seriously considering whether birth-control or soya bean or swaraj is the true remedy for India's teeming millions, whether the League of Nations should not be invited to spend a few years in India, a real live centre for racial, linguistic and cultural problems, instead of dozing away its existence on the shores of the lake of Geneva with its unruffled waters, and whether thoughts about the other world cannot wait till we have got a firm hold on this one. The people are waking up to

the necessity of a common tongue, Hindustani, a language of their own in which they can all talk as they talked in Sanskrit and Prakrit in ancient days. Every caste and community is awake. The apparently evil communal movement is really a god-send, it is galvanising castes supposed to be sunk in age-long apathy. It is only a purification necessary for health. The communal virus is the medicine in the system. It will cause much uneasiness while it is acting, but what a relief, what a feeling of strength, joy and fitness it will bring when it has done its work and the waste matters accumulated during centuries are purged out. No more will caste blame caste. No longer will people blame the Brahmin or Kshatriya or Vaishya for betraying the country as of yore. Hereafter all stand for all, and each for all, until we reach the journey's end.

Reaching our goal will, doubtless, take some time, but time should be of no account in this land of *yugas*, *manvantaras* and *brahmakalpas*. The main thing is to fix our ideal. The children of this country have known in the past, and may be trusted to know in the future, how to march up to it. The thing to note is that Mother India is once more on the march after a thousand years of stagnation and sleep. It is because Har Bilas Sarada is one of the noted torch-bearers in this resumed midnight march, that all India joins in celebrating this great occasion.

LIBRARIES AND SOCIAL SERVICE

BY

S. R. RANGANATHAN, M. A., L. T., F. L. A.,
*Secretary, Madras Library Association,
and University Librarian, Madras.*

IT is a privilege to contribute to the volume that is being prepared in honour of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, M. L. A. of Ajmer. While he has been in different walks of life, the one thing with which his name is most associated in the public mind is what he carried with him wherever he went—his zeal for social service. The most significant of the honorary positions he holds and has held is that of the Secretary, Paropakarini Sabha of India. Hence, when my esteemed friend, Principal Seshadri, invited me to contribute a paper to the Sarda Memorial Volume, I looked upon it as an opportunity to examine the relation between “Social Service” which is so dear to Sarda’s heart and “Libraries” with which my work is intimately connected.

A Modern Phenomenon.

My task became, however, difficult when I began to collect my thoughts on the subject. While I was reasonably sure of the connotation of the term “Libraries”, it was by no means so with the term “social service”. Like everybody else, I had been vaguely aware of what social service denoted. That vague comprehension was quite sufficient so long as I did not have to face that term at close quarters. But, once I had to write about it, I had a good deal of trouble in getting a correct idea of that term. When I analysed my vague comprehension, I found that the term “charity” came uppermost in my mind as an equivalent for social service. But then on a closer examination, I found that social service cannot be equated with charity. Charity, there has been from time immemorial. But social service is a modern

phenomenon. Charity is in most cases severely ego-centric. In most cases, a person dispenses charity to earn merit—*Punya*. In the past it has been mixed up with certain religious attitudes. Charity is often performed to earn a happier life after death. There are thousands of inscriptions not only in India but elsewhere, which document the endowment of charity. Invariably, at any rate in most cases, such documents explicitly express the motive of the donor as something like what I have indicated. In some cases, even if it is not ego-centric, charity aims only at giving temporary relief to isolated individuals. I say temporary relief, because charity does not worry itself about what is ultimately beneficial to the helped. It is more concerned with the moment. That is why we find that most of the charities of the olden days take the form of providing food gratuitously for those who are hungry. How many charities have figured in the form of *chatrams*? The aim of charity is not to deal with society or with any group or a community but with individuals; even there, not with the future of the individual but with the present moment of the individual. That is why we find that "Charity" is defined as liberality for the poor and almsgiving. Hence, it is not proper to equate "Social service" with "Charity". At best, we can only derive a partial view of "Social service", if we equate it with what I shall call socialised charity.

Difficult to define.

The concept of "Social service" is so modern that it is by no means easy to get a satisfactory definition of the term. Indeed the term "Social service" had not come into use till after the Great War. For, in 1912 our brethren of the New World had an institution called the American Association of Social Workers. They had a Committee of Terms appointed to define exactly the terms involved in social work. Their first concern was with the term "Social service" itself. After many attempts, it was found that the only course open was to define the term by enumeration *i. e.* by preparing a detailed list of social work activities actually current at the time. The list was a formidably long one, so that this definition by

enumeration did not satisfy a primary canon of definition *viz*, that it should be short and potential. There is another significant fact. The volume of the Oxford New English Dictionary containing the word "Social" was published in 1919. When I opened that book to get some light, to my great dismay, the term "Social work" did not figure in that dictionary. You will grant that the editors of the Oxford Dictionary had been at pains to list every word and phrase once current or actually current in the English language. If they had not listed the term "Social service", I think we may reasonably conclude that the term "Social service" and the concept behind it had not received accepted currency. The struggle to give a definite shape to the term "Social service" or "Social work" continued much longer; for in 1928, when the First International Conference of Social workers met at Paris, it spent a good deal of its time in arriving at a correct definition of the term "Social service". That International Conference also was driven to the same expediency of defining the term by enumeration. But the enumeration of the International Conference was a great advance over the long-winded enumeration of the American Association. For, the International Conference achieved much brevity by reducing the list of social service activities to four major activities.¹

The Four Fields.

The four major activities which they isolated are as follow :—

- (1) Cure and prevention of physical disorder or injury or disease and supply of amenities to those who have physical handicaps;
- (2) Treatment and relief of the criminals and supply of amenities to the criminals under treatment;
- (3) Relief and prevention of poverty and supply of amenities to those who have economic handicaps; and
- (4) Abolition of conditions which hinder the progress in our economic life and aids to personality adjustment.

¹ *Encyclopaedia of the Social Sciences*, V. 14, p. 165.

For brevity, we may refer to these four fields of social service as:—

- (1) Physical handicap;
- (2) Mental handicap;
- (3) Economic handicap; and
- (4) Personality adjustment.

This effort of the First International Conference went a long way to clear the ground. The term "Social service" began to take a definite shape and came to be understood in a definite manner in actual use. As a result of it, when the supplement to the Big Oxford Dictionary was published in 1933 it included the term "Social service" in the list of words and phrases defined in it. However, the definition given was still nebulous and still vague and had not been separated with sufficient distinctness from the old conception of charity, although there was enough in the definition to indicate that social service is not to be equated with charity. We get a satisfactory definition only in the latest edition of Webster's Dictionary, published in 1934. There we are told that "Social service" pertains to a class or classes below or likely to fall below to the community standard of well-being. There is also an illustrative list of such class or classes—the poor, the alien, the neglected, the illiterate, the mal-adjusted, the subnormal, the criminal and the infirm. "Social service" then is organised attempt to bring up classes or communities to an accepted standard of well being. While the work is to be done through individuals only, the main objective is the group or the class. While the work incidentally gives immediate relief to the individuals involved, the main objective is to do something lasting and enduring for the future of the group served.

What are Libraries ?

Now that we have formed a more or less definite picture of the concept "Social service", it may appear that the coupling of the word "Libraries" with the term "Social service" is inappropriate. Naturally one will ask, if social service means dealing with the physically handicapped, with the mentally handicapped, with the

economically handicapped, and with personality adjustments, what can libraries have to do with social service? This question would be perfectly legitimate if we take the term "libraries" to mean what it used to mean in the olden days. It all depends upon what we mean by libraries. In the olden days, a library meant something very different from what we mean by it today. If the statement that is usually current with regard to the etymological meaning of the old Chinese word for library were true, a library meant, in far off days, even "A place for hiding books". According to Dr. Johnson, the first English lexicographer, a library was either a large collection of books or a building where the collection was kept and a librarian was one who had "The care of a library". This eighteenth century conception of libraries underwent a remarkable change in the nineteenth century. For, according to the Oxford New English Dictionary, of which volume L was published in 1899, a library had become an institution charged not only with the care of books, but also with "the duty of making them accessible to those who require the use of them". It will have to be conceded that the eighteenth century definition would give no chance whatever for the term "libraries" to be coupled with the phrase "Social service". Even the nineteenth century definition would at best enable one to declare that libraries are not altogether anti-social institutions.

But we must take the most recent definition of libraries to find anything helpful. This recent definition is not yet found in the dictionaries. It is a definition that is in the making, amidst the library profession. It is a definition that is being acted up to by all progressive libraries. Perhaps, in another generation, the new idea contained in the new definition would make itself so full that it would be given admission in the pages of the new dictionaries. According to this new definition, a third duty is cast upon libraries, viz., that of converting every citizen in its neighbourhood into a regular reader of books and that of making the book service exact, prompt, and pleasurable to everybody. If this universal range of libraries is recognised, there will be no difficulty whatever to realise that the libraries have enormous opportunity for social service.

In a scene entitled "A Round Table (of the abnormal)" in the *Five Laws of Library Science*, a fairly full picture of the social service aspect of libraries is given.¹ Let us examine how libraries have begun to figure in social service in regard to the four major categories of which social service has been shown to consist.

Libraries and the Physically Handicapped.

In examining the part that the library could play in giving relief to those who have physical handicaps, I shall confine myself to two classes of people, viz., the blind and the sick.

Library Service to the Blind.

I take the blind first, as, in the popular mind, books may appear to have the least chance in giving relief to those who have lost their sight. As early as 1827, Braille invented a system of raised script to enable the blind to read with the tips of their fingers. Most of the countries have now established a National Library for the Blind, consisting of Braille books. England and America had it in 1882 and Germany in 1894. The annual issue of books to the blind exceeds 50,000 volumes in England.

India is not behind other countries in the number of its blind ! According to the 1931 census, they are not less than 6,00,000. An "All-India Blind-Relief Association" was started in Bombay in 1919. Not a little solace would be given to the blind by this Association, if it could establish and maintain a National Library for the Blind. The National Library for the Blind can go even further. It can produce the necessary text-books to enable those, who have been unfortunately stricken by blindness in their boyhood, to pursue their education like other boys or girls. In western countries, it is not uncommon to find blind boys and girls appearing for the regular university examinations and passing with honours, thanks to the service rendered by their respective National Libraries for the Blind.

¹ Ranganathan (S. R.): *The Five Laws of Library Science*, 1931, (Madras Library Association Publication Series, 2.) Pp. 129 to 146.

Hospital Library Service.

Another form of physical handicap is the temporary one of sickness. During the last ten years or so, the idea of hospital library service is being systematically developed in almost all countries. The Madras Library Association established its hospital library service in 1933 and about twenty seven hospitals¹ are being regularly served with books and magazines by a corps of volunteer workers. In other countries, this work has been more systematised and a much greater volume of work is being turned out. For example, no less than 2,000 hospitals are being served with books in England. The Royal Victoria Hospital at Montreal has appointed a full-timed librarian for hospital library service. He is helped by 34 volunteers. Books are distributed to 650 beds twice a week. Adult books as well as juvenile books are distributed. Books in fifteen languages are served. One year's circulation amounted to 12,000 volumes.²

The medical profession is recognising even medical value in books. The term "bibliotherapy" has come into use. Case record cards are being analysed by doctors, psychologists and librarians to find out the field and the scope for bibliotherapy. Melancholia, insomnia and insanity appear to be most amenable to treatment by books.

Prison Library Service.

Let us pass on to the second category of handicaps, namely mental handicap. I take the case of prisoners first. Modern psychology tells us that those who are brought into prison for criminal offences are at bottom mentally handicapped. The modern wave of social outlook is humanising treatment in prison. The present tendency is to reclaim the criminals rather than keeping them eternally in chains. The library profession is naturally taking advantage of this change in outlook and is developing the necessary technique to render book service to the unfortunate abnormals shut

¹Madras Library Association, *Eighth Annual Report*, P. 33.

²*Bulletin of the American Library Association*, V. 28. P. 607.

in prison. Books have not only the value of amenities to prisoners but also have enormous potentialities as instruments of rescue work. Both inspirational books and informative books are in great demand in prisons.

Library Service to Illiterates.

Illiteracy is a form of mental handicap which is widely prevalent in India. As many as 92 per cent of our people are illiterates. The scope for social service in this field is unlimited in India today. One might wonder what part libraries can play in serving the illiterate mass. No doubt, a library with an outlook of the eighteenth or the nineteenth century cannot have anything to do with illiterates. But the twentieth century library, which wants to bring within its field every citizen of its neighbourhood, has developed techniques for rendering service even to illiterates. It has developed a system of reading books to the illiterates. It produces scrap books and picture books to enable the illiterates to absorb ideas through pictures. Side by side with these methods, a modern library seeks to harness the craving for knowledge induced in the illiterates and to teach them to read and write. It is claimed that in Russia, where illiteracy was as high as 70 per cent ten years ago, libraries have gone a long way in liquidating illiteracy and bringing it to as low a level as 10 per cent in a period of ten years.

Library Service to the Unemployed.

Then, I pass on to the third category, viz., those suffering from an economic handicap, and I propose to take the case of the unemployed. Unemployment and forced leisure appear to be one of the persistent social ills of the present day. This ill became rather pronounced during the last seven or eight years, when the world depression was in its most intense phase. The recent census of 1931 gives 50,000 as the number of the educated unemployed in our country. Of this 50,000, ten thousand are graduates and of this ten thousand, one thousand five hundred are honours graduates. The Census Commissioner rightly remarks that this is an awful underestimate of the real state of things. In other countries, where

more reliable data are available, the number of the unemployed reaches millions. A large percentage of the unemployed are dispirited and rather helpless in face of the calamity which has befallen them. Reading may divert and give them hours of freedom from brooding and save them from mental or moral deterioration. Others more self-reliant and resourceful may add to their knowledge through books and periodicals and turn the information so obtained to practical account. One of the gravest responsibilities of an organised community is to pull the unemployed through such inevitable periods of enforced idleness and want, with the least permanent damage to their personality. The British community, for example, has successfully put the library to useful service in this matter. The British Library Association and the British Institute for Adult Education have worked hand in hand during the last seven years in inducing public libraries to apply their mind to this form of social service. They had built up a national book dump of about 40,000 volumes by soliciting gifts. In one year, they distributed about 100,000 volumes to 300 unemployment centres. One Wimbledon man stated that the public library had been "the means of holding on to sanity during months of despair". At Smethwick, books on almost every trade were requested by those seeking new fields of livelihood. Nearly 10,000 unemployed were regularly served by the public library at Bermondsey. It is reported that many of these were people who obtained posts in entirely different spheres, as a result of studies pursued with the assistance of library books.¹ Nearer home, I know the case of a graduate at Madras. He was getting a pittance of Rs. 10 in a cloth merchant's shop. Even that was denied to him at the first onset of the world-depression. He used to visit the library ill-clad, moody, and almost verging on insanity. He tumbled upon a Cyclopaedia of Agriculture and Horticulture. From there, he was led on and on to other books on the same subject. Years later, I found that young man entering the library one day with a bright and cheerful look and with a clean dress. He said that

¹*The Library Association Record*, 4th Series. V. 2, P. 471.

in prison. Books have not only the part of the public libraries are not possible to say how far they will but also have enormous part in personality adjustment in the community. But, viewed theoretically, there is no doubt, that a public library has a large part to play in this form of social service. In progressive communities, social surveys are undertaken periodically to see the effect of such experiments in social adjustment. The London Survey of 1928¹ and the Merseyside (Liverpool) Survey of 1930² are examples. A comparison of the 1900 London Survey with that of the 1928 Survey gives some significant figures in the part that libraries and books play in social adjustment. In 1900 A. D., 115 out of a thousand were reading books in London. In 1931 the number had grown to 156. In Merseyside, the number of persons out of a thousand that made use of library service had risen from 32 in 1900 to 140 in 1930. These figures show that the process of helping the community to self-help through books is a slow and arduous process. But, I am sure, it is an effective process. Hence, the library profession should not lose heart at not being able to achieve anything spectacular in a year or two. But we must have a firm faith in the social possibilities of public libraries and carry forward the torch of knowledge with enthusiasm and determination.

We have become familiar with the enthusiasm and determination with which Har Bilas Sarda usually carries out his objectives in social reform. We remember the persistence with which he has secured legal sanction for bringing up the Indian women "to an accepted standard of well-being". Mr. L. Emmett Holt, the great American child specialist and the apostle of child protection, who devoted his life uninterruptedly to bring up children "to an accepted standard of well-being" soon discovered the potentialities of the printed word in helping him in the realisation of his ideal. Several millions of volumes on child care were produced and distributed throughout the New World mainly through his influence. I am sure that the library and the printed word will gain the same recognition

¹The New Survey of London Life and Labour, 9V, 1930-1935.

²The Social Survey of Merseyside, 3V, 1934.

in the hands of the Secretary of the Paropakarini Sabha of India and that the library movement will effectively help forward the social progress of our land, which is so dear to the heart of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda.

TELL ME YOUR TALE

BY

PROF. E. E. SPEIGHT, B. A. (LONDON),
Ootacamund.

Tell me your tale, and I will listen
Not to what you tell,
For when you talk the angels walk
Among the words you weave so well,
And as I listen all I hear
Makes wondrous clear
Not all you tell,
But even, for an endless hour,
The incomprehensible.

HAR BILAS SARDA : A TRIBUTE

BY

MEHR CHAND, M. A.,

Principal, D. A. V. College, Jullundur.

SWAMI Dayanand Saraswati was the greatest spiritual thinker of the nineteenth century. A Vedic Rishi of modern India, he had a living faith in God. Even like Buddha, he left his home early in life and wandered from place to place, discoursing on the Absolute and ministering to the spiritual needs of men. In an age of false gods and low ideals, the great seer upheld the Vedic Dharma and preached to the far ends of India that purity of the spirit was the essential condition of all real wealth and welfare. The Rishi pressed his message into one word, *Brahmacharya*, and he delivered it with the joy of a discoverer and the power of a prophet, quickening the dead tissues of Hindu life and thought. Yea, Rishi Dayanand's life was an Act of the Word he spoke : with him a new planet swam into our ken.

Of that great Rishi, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardha is undoubtedly one of the most devoted disciples. More than half a century ago, while yet a boy, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardha came into contact with Swami Dayanand at Ajmer, near that vast expanse of sacred waters known as Lake Pushkar. It was a contact as between fire and gold, between the Enlightened and one who sought Light, more Light. Now that boy has grown into a great social reformer with a well-stored mind, rich in educational and judicial experience, legislating for the Hindus and awakening their conscience to the meaning and purpose of *Brahmacharya*, the supreme message of his Master. Indeed, none has realized in life the teachings of the Founder of the Arya Samaj more deeply than Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardha. May God grant him long life and, with it, the privilege of *nishkama karma* and social service.

METHODS OF SOCIAL REFORM FOR INDIA

BY

VINAYAK N. MEHTA, I. C. S.,

Prime Minister, Bikaner.

IT is a truism that the culture of a race gets institutionalised into a civilization dynamic in character and constantly changing in order to adjust the structure of civilization to the changing functions it is called upon to discharge. It is only when the civilization becomes static and stagnant that there is need for fresh synthesis. A leader of men, be he a king or saint or tribal hero, then comes forward, puts new life into the decaying culture of a people and a new civilization starts its career afresh. Different duties have been laid down under different types of civilization as necessary to enable an individual to achieve the full realisation of his personality. Kumaril Bhatta in his *Tantra Vartika* lays down this theory about Satya Yuga, Dwapara Yuga and Kali Yuga. Hindu legists have shown remarkable capacity, for taking up the thread of Aryan culture from the moment it got embedded into accretions of static civilization and making it the starting point of a more puissant civilization.

श्रुतिः स्मृतिः सदाचारः स्वस्य च प्रियमात्मनः

सम्यक् संकल्पजः कामो धर्ममूलमिदं स्मृतम् ।

From this it would appear clear that the legists wanted the people to march with the times. They prescribed correspondingly different duties, so as to enable them, whatever the times, to move on an even keel. Ultimately what good men considered to be proper conduct for others is laid down as a criterion for good conduct for all. Ranade was the first scientific sociologist after Ram Mohan Roy who examined the various methods of reform and decided the direction he should give to the social reform movement in India.

His annual utterances over social reform were awaited with eager expectation by the educated public. He definitely deprecated the method of breaking with the past and setting up our social life on what may be called rational foundations. He realised, as much as Burke, that reason was a will o' the wisp and the fantasies of individual idiosyncrasy were bound to lead a people astray. He took his stand on the past heritage, but he was determined to make it and the institutions in which it was embedded responsive to modern needs. If function is to govern structure, then with every change in the function, the structure must show corresponding transformation. He was opposed to the imposition of change from above except where the evil was immediate. Legislation cannot precede formation of public opinion but should only overtake it. He was in favour of starting a society either under Act XXI of 1860 or under Sec. 26 of the Companies Act, binding together those who wanted a certain change to be brought about and laying down sanctions for those members of the society who committed a breach of any of the rules. He found out, however, of these organizations did not multiply, because of the initial cost involved in getting them registered. The fundamental basis, therefore, of his method of life was self-imposed rules making change in the institution of a particular group which were necessary in view of the changing needs of the times. It would be a wise man who will lay down what these changes are going to be, but these changes will be made in the light of the past culture of the group and not on *a priori* rational considerations. His weighty words have a ring of prophecy in these days. On two occasions he said as follows :—

“The true reformer has not to write upon a clean slate. His work is more often to complete the half-written sentence. He has to produce the ideal out of the actual, and by the help of the actual”. We have one continuous stream of life flowing past us, and “we must accept as valid the acts which were noted in the past, and on the principles of the past,” and seek to turn the stream with a gentle bend here, and a gentle bend there, to fructify the land ; we

cannot afford to dam it up altogether, or force it into a new channel.

“National prejudices, national customs and national habits cannot be swept away in a day or a year. We could not break with the past if we would. We must not break with it if we could”.

Political reform which came close on the heels of social reform has now left the competitor far behind in the race and the political consideration has been assuming more and more a predominantly over-powering attitude towards details of social reform. This attitude is rendered easier on account of the fact that the politics of a subject nation are mostly destructive in their criticism and it is easier for a number of desperate elements to combine for criticism than for the same elements to combine for the purpose of building up a synthesis. Social reform, therefore, has fallen into the background and a race of young men has come forward who have cut off their moorings with the past and who deserve in every sense of the word the term—“*deracine*”, torn up by the roots, or the eradicated. They forget that a human being has not got watertight compartments in his soul, one portion allotted to politics, another to economics, the third to morals and the fourth to social activity. The human being is a unity and the mainsprings of his action should be so regulated as to find manifestation on the plane of citizenship in a manner likely to satisfy his political, economic, social and moral aspirations.

The method of reform, therefore, should be Ranade's method, by which institutions of modern times are linked up to institutions in the past and shown as having developed out of them. Impatient idealists are to be definitely told that, to use an expression which the German philosophers have made fashionable, their *weltanschauung* should be typically Indian, based on Indian culture, but in its operative aspects it must embody itself into institutions suited to the times and capable of discharging functions that the society in which the individual is placed, is called upon to perform. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has never advocated reform of Hindu

society in a manner which would go counter to the code of Manu. He has developed the code on lines which Manu himself would have worked out seeing the tendency of modern Kali Yuga. The new fangled notions of the West in which life is modelled on satisfaction of so many rights of the individual, has no place in the Diwan Bahadur's theory of social reform. The idea is to free the individual from disabilities, which would enable him or her to act the part of a free citizen with his or her full obligations rather than to free an individual from obligations and make him or her an isolated freelance unit.

INDIAN NIGHT

BY

PADMINI SATTHIANADHAN, M. A.,
Editor, "The India Magazine" Calcutta.

Hushed and silent in the silver light
 Of full-moon radiance, beautiful, serene,
 In peaceful slumber slept the Indian night.
 The trees that now had lost their luscious green,
 In ghostly shapes stood sentinel between
 The stretch of paddy fields and autumn's bright
 Transparent sky; where fleecy clouds of white,
 A moment cast a shadow on the scene.

All was still but for the doleful wail
 Of prowling jackals, or the mournful cry
 Of some sad bird that for an instant broke
 The depth of quiet. Far away the pale
 Hills looked white, and in the village by
 The moonlit stream, no human voices spoke.

HAR BILAS SARDA : AN APPRECIATION

BY

RAI BAHADUR MUTHRADAS

Retired Civil Surgeon,

Lahore.

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarma is one of those great men, of whom mother India can rightly feel proud. His lifelong career of selfless and devoted service has been unique in various respects. As a statesman and legislator, he could be ranked with some of the best ones in the line. He is an erudite scholar of Indian history and an ardent lover of ancient Indian culture. As such, he has rendered very great service to the cause of Indian nationality and Hinduism by his vast researches in ancient Indian lore. He is one of the most sincere and devoted followers of the Maharshi Dayanand and by his writings, example and precept has tried to keep the torch of the Rishi's teachings burning and alive. The very great success of the Nirvan Ardh Shatabdi Celebrations at Ajmer was due to his untiring zeal and effort.

His books, *Hindu Superiority* and others leave an indelible mark on the minds of the rising generation. The whole Hindu nation owes him a deep debt of gratitude for his services in the field of social reform. His Child-Marriage Restraint Act has gone a long way in rooting out the evil custom of child-marriage. In the cause of the service to the motherland, he is younger than the youngest amongst us. I look upon all that he has been doing for his nation and country with great admiration and esteem. May he be spared to us for many more years to come for the regeneration of society.

THE TECHNIQUE OF SOCIAL REFORM IN INDIA

BY

M. RUTHNASWAMY, M. A. (CANTAB), C. I. E., BAR-AT-LAW,
Member, Public Service Commission, Madras.

THE impartial observer of contemporary Indian affairs must acknowledge that social reform is not as popular in the country as political reform. While in the political field, the cry is all for perfect liberty and equality to be granted immediately, in the social field a much slower rate of advance is considered to be no obstacle to the general progress of the country. It is popular belief that political liberty, equality and progress are not dependent on social liberty, equality and progress; that while, for the achievement of political liberty or equality or progress the conversion of a small alien minority is enough, for the attainment of social liberty, or equality, or progress, the conversion of large masses of people bound hand and foot by ignorance is a condition precedent, and that it is the mark of political wisdom to choose the line of the least resistance. For, otherwise, we should have to wait unconscionably long for the realization of patriotic desire. Not that the cause of social reform need be given up for lost. From the days of Bal Gangadhar Tilak, till the leadership of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, the advanced politician's thesis has been that once the country achieves political Swaraj, the rest will be easy, and social reform will become a matter of course. Once political freedom and autonomy are attained, once the people or their representatives are real masters in the government of the country, the introduction and the passing and execution of social legislation will be as easy as conceiving it. So let the will and the energies of the people be bent on the political struggle. Economy in the use of energy is the surest means of ensuring success in the political as in every other kind of human effort. To turn from the political fight to work for social reform is to allow oneself to be

disturbed by the siren's call. It is to dissipate one's energy. It is playing the enemy's game. Social reform, however excellent at other times, is just now a nuisance. It must, therefore, get out of the way.

This theory of the precedence of political work, if it were true, would bring us soon within sight of the Promised land of India's freedom. But it is built on a fallacy. It is based on the false idea that political Swaraj will give us something more than the means to achieve certain ends. Swaraj will give political power. It will give the power to achieve social reform. But it will give neither the desire nor the will for such reform, and admittedly, the desire and the will for social reform are not widespread, for whatever enthusiasm for social reform existed before has in recent years been damped by concentration on political agitation. And if the attainment of political power has not been preceded by education in the social application of the ideas of liberty and equality and progress and in the will and the desire to achieve them, the mere placing of political power in the hands of the people and their representatives in the legislature and the administration will not serve the cause of social reform. If social reactionaries are replaced by political reactionaries in the seats of authority, not all the political freedom and autonomy in the world will take social progress one yard from where it stands at present. Moreover, is it possible that political progress can be achieved by a socially backward people? The history of political progress all over the world, especially of the progress attained by means of revolution, such as is envisaged by the advanced Indian politicians shows, that it is only the socially strong people that obtain it. The history of revolution in France, Poland, Italy, Germany, Russia shows that it is only peoples that are socially united, physically strong, and free from the rule of the dead hand of custom that are able to organize and conduct political revolution. The history of India itself in recent times shows the need of social strength in the political fight. It is the woeful lack of social union among the people caused by caste, their low physical energy due to injurious marriage and other social customs, their primitive social life and habits, their observance of customs proved to be sociologically

unsound that have stood in the way of their achieving political liberty whether by way of revolution or by way of reform. A people whose energies have been sapped by anti-social customs and institutions can hardly be expected to fight long and hard in any political campaign. We have only to look by way of comparison to the success of oriental peoples like those of Japan, Turkey, and Persia to realize what damage social backwardness can do to the political cause. The peoples of these countries have not had their backs broken by caste or custom and have dared to do memorable things in the political field, just because their social ideas and customs have given them the necessary strength and energy and nerve. A C₁ people can never hope to form an A₁ State.

Social reform therefore must precede and accompany political progress. The question is how can the cause of social reform be best advanced. Legislation is the way most in favour with progressive political opinion. But the history of the results of social legislation in India has shown that social reform acts have little chance of being effective, if they are not countenanced by popular opinion. The history of the operation of the Child-Marriage Restraint Act of 1929 with which the honoured name of D. B. Har Bilas Sarda will always be associated in the social history of India, affords recent proof of the heavy weather, social legislation ahead of popular opinion has to meet. For certain social evils that can be considered to be criminal offences, like *sati*, infanticide, sterilization, legislation is the only remedy; whether popular opinion demands it or not. Although popular opinion may not actively and positively be opposed to their removal, legislation or administrative action against them would not be fraught with dangers. But legislation against social customs or usages that are merely injurious to the health or material welfare of the community, if it is not supported by the people, is bound to be a dead letter. Bentham, who believed more than anyone of his generation, in the beneficent activity of legislation laid it down as a maxim that legislation that is repugnant to our customs and sentiments will not be considered to be good and therefore will not get the support that is necessary for its efficacy.

Is then the social backwardness of the majority of a people to block all social progress, even that of a progressive minority? The social condition of modern Indian society, composed as it is of a minority of progressive members confronting masses of people stuck fast in old unregenerate ways, have brought into prominence a new kind of legislation. Permissive legislation that makes it possible for those that want to benefit from new and fruitful ideas to do so without incurring any painful consequences in loss of material goods or of rights of succession to property, or of social reputation. The best kind of Marriage Reform Act for Hindus is that which makes it juridically possible and harmless to those that want to marry according to the dictates of the ideas of liberty and equality, without visiting penal consequences on those that still stand in the ancient ways. Bentham himself acknowledged that "the easiest way of innovation is that which is made by refusing the sanction of law to a custom that prevents the liberty of the subject."

Arc we then to lay down our arms in the war against social evils and reconcile ourselves to pyrrhic victories in skirmishes on the fringe of the battle? By no means. We must direct all the guns we can assemble on the citadels of reaction—even the big gun of legislation. But we must prepare the ground for the fire of legislation to be well directed. Seeing that social legislation has not done all that was expected of it so far, because the people had not been prepared for its ready acceptance and loyal observance, we must set about doing this preliminary work. First of all, propaganda in favour of social reform in general and of any urgently needed reform in particular, must prepare the minds and hearts of the people for the reception of new ideas. Our belief in the easy progress of new social ideas is pathetic. But it is belied by the history of reform or revolution in the rest of the world. No great political or social change consciously brought about has been accomplished anywhere without precedent instruction of the people in the principal ideas of that change. The ground for the French Revolution, for instance, had been prepared for a whole century before the regular battle began. Philosophers wrote pamphlets and descended into the arena

of controversy unmindful of the dust and noise; associations and academies spread the ideas of liberty, equality and progress among the middle classes, aristocratic salons and popular clubs talked and discussed them. The name of Voltaire stands symbolic of this mark of preparation. Modern revolution in Russia, Germany and Italy has been brought about by sheer propaganda. Similar propaganda and publicity must be undertaken on behalf of social reform in India. When political reform which starts with the initial advantage of a popular prejudice against a government that taxes and legislates has to depend on fast and furious propaganda, social reformers are only hugging a delusion, should they think that their cause will be won or even fought for, if they rely on the mere goodness of their ideas and make no attempt to popularize them.

The low estate into which social reform has fallen in the country is revealed in the disappearance of the social conference which used to be the accompaniment of the old Indian National Congress. The Indian National Social Conference must be revived. It must be organized on the grand scale. It can on account of its objects be made representative of the whole country and of the whole people. Muslims and Christians as communities, could join it. And the princes and the people of the Indian States could come in. It would include all those that are interested in social progress. Prestige could be given to it by making the days of the meeting of the social congress a great National Festival with an international fair, a fine exhibition, a library and dramatic academy. It would be all-inclusive— inclusive of all those that desire the social progress of the people— and would not be stamped with the exclusiveness of a party organization. But the annual National Social Conference—should be only the climax of a year's strenuous work all over the country. Provincial Conferences, district, urban and village associations should do constant and continuous propaganda and publicity work for the cause of social reform. As these social reform associations would be composed of members of all communities working together for the commonweal and not for the loaves and fishes of political or administrative power they would also serve as nuclei of communal

harmony and unity. By means of the Cinema, the Radio, the Picture Poster and the Vernacular Press the ideas of social reform must be made popular. Wisdom would see to it that direct frontal attacks against social or religious orthodoxy should be avoided. The idea and habit of change must be implanted in fields that are not near to religious or social orthodoxy. The idea and practice of change may first be taught the people in the form of measures to promote sanitation or private or public health. The new spirit of Nationalism must be enlisted in the cause of social reform which must be urged in the interest of the unity and the prestige of the country. Not by railing against caste, in season and out of season, but by getting the people of all communities in villages and towns to work for the common welfare in regard to health or sanitation or road making or education or agricultural business must the habit of coming together and working together become part of the lives of the people. Not by preaching stark individualism which would be a painful wrench from centuries-old ideas and habits, but by making wise use of the fruitful aid of group-life which is the valuable legacy of the caste system to modern India, the bond of union of the new groups being social service and not birth can the enthusiasm for social reform be canalised into channels of usefulness.

This social education must start from the home and the school. The slow rate of progress in the education of girls has been acknowledged to be one of the chief obstacles to the social reform in India. The large place that is now being filled by women's associations and conferences in the public life of the country encourages one to hope that once the women of India in all grades of society, in villages as well as in towns, become seized of the ideas of liberty, equality, and progress, the battle of social reform will have been more than half won. Already, the initiative that was once with men in the field of social reform has passed into the hands of women. And the conversion of the women, especially of the women in the villages, to the cause of social reform will bring us within sight of victory. After the home, the school, elementary and secondary, must become the nursery of social training. The class-room and the playground must be used as

camps of exercise for the social virtues—union, care for others, punctuality and the rest of them. This training is part of that education in citizenship which is beginning to be recognized as the most important object of Indian education.

It is a long and laborious process—this work of preparation for social reform. The social ideas and usages that have to be attacked have been so long embedded in the minds and hearts of the people that their displacement must necessarily be a matter of time. And if short work is to be made of them, that is, if social revolution and not just social reform is the objective, then all the more intensive must the work of preparation become. Long or short, the work of the social reformer is bound to be heavy and even painful. But he may be comforted with the view that by working to rid the country of anti-social customs and institutions he is really building the permanent progress of the country. For political disadvantages are but the consequences of social defects. The social reformer may gather courage and strength from the wise words of Burke, that "if we do not go to the origin and first ruling cause of grievances, we do nothing" and that wise men will apply their remedies to vices, not to names; to the causes of evil which are permanent, not to the occasional organs by which they act, and the transitory modes in which they appear; otherwise, you will be wise historically, but a fool in practice."



HAR BILAS SARDA, 1886 A.D.

HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

REV. T. F. MELLOR,

Bangalore.

MR. Har Bilas Sarda is one of India's most distinguished sons in the realm of historical literature and social reform. If we would discover the influences which have contributed to the development of his literary skill and reforming zeal, we must seek to obtain a glimpse of his home and early surroundings. He was the only son of his father, Sriyut Har Narayana, the Librarian of the Government College, Ajmer, a man of no mean scholarship. Young Sarda delighted to assist his father in the annual stock-taking of the college library, and in this way had ample opportunities of familiarising himself with many important books. Books on general literature as well as philosophical and historical works were voraciously read, and thus were laid the foundations of Mr. Sarda's future ability with pen and tongue.

When girl's education was almost unknown in Rajputana, Mr. Sarda's only sister acquired a good knowledge of Hindi under her father's able instruction. Brother and sister were greatly attached to each other, and enjoyed a rare intellectual companionship until her untimely death.

He wished to go to England for further studies, after taking his B. A. degree from the Agra College, but his ambition was not realised. His ability as a writer and speaker of choice English is therefore all the more remarkable.

When quite a young man he, together with a few friends, opened a debating club in Ajmer, and there took part in discussions of a social and semi-political nature, thus equipping himself for his future brilliant career as a Judge and Reformer.

He has travelled widely in his mother country and made himself acquainted with social and economic conditions over a wide area. Hence he cannot be accused of seeking to impose mere parochial or provincial reforms on the nation at large. His judgments are based on personal observation as well as book-knowledge.

Neither can he be accused of unbending orthodoxy in the sphere of religion. He is connected with one of the reform movements in Hinduism, the Arya Samaj. When a small child, he heard lectures by the founder of the Samaj, Swami Dayanand Saraswati. He was present at the time of Swami Dayanand's death in 1883.

It is remarkable that amidst a busy public life, Mr. Sarada has found time to write a number of books and monographs. Chief amongst these is his well-known book, *Hindu Superiority*. In that book he has attempted, with considerable success, to demonstrate the superiority of the ancient Hindus in culture and civilisation. At first sight, such a claim may appear to be a boastful exaggeration. The claim, however, is supported not by citing the opinions of Hindu Pandits and scholars who might justly be suspected of partiality, but by quoting the judgments of eminent European scholars and savants who had opportunities of studying the history and the monuments of India for themselves. The theme of the book is not dictated by any false notions of racial pride and prejudice, but rather, to quote Mr. Sarada's own words, it was written "to invite the attention of thoughtful people to the leading features of the ancient civilisation of the Hindus which enabled the inhabitants of this country to contribute so much to the material and moral well-being of mankind". India must ever be grateful to Mr. Sarada for reminding the world afresh of these facts. Her thanks can best be shown by seeking in these days of transition to make a new contribution to the life of the world, a contribution which perhaps no other nation can make.

While we gladly welcome every appearance of greatness and

progressiveness, we cannot but deplore the fact that certain monstrous abuses still remain in the land. Mr. Sarda, while fully alive to the achievements of a bygone age, is not a musty historian concerned only with the past. He does not close his eyes to the blots on the escutcheon; he fully realises the needs of the present. In the West it took many centuries for men to awaken to the enormity of slavery; to the fact that the enslavement of men by their fellowmen was incompatible with the law of justice and human brotherhood. Similarly in India, the revolting custom of *Sati* prevailed until comparatively modern times. Ultimately men came to recognise this ghastly practice in all its horror, and wise legislation removed the evil for all time. However, men have not been so quick to perceive the terrible effects of another evil custom prevalent in India. Yet it is probably true to say that the custom of Child Marriage is infinitely more insidious and dangerous than *Sati* with all its horror. It is certainly more disastrous to the true development of national life. The Age of Consent Committee appointed by the Government of India in 1928, comparing the two evils, makes the following remarks:—"Cases of *Sati* were few and far between. They compelled attention by the enormity of the evil in individual cases, by the intense agony of the burning widow, and the terrible shock they gave to human feelings. But after all they were cases of individual suffering; the agony ended with the martyr. In the case of early maternity (following child marriage), however, the evil is so widespread and affects such a large number of women, both among Hindus and Muslims, as to necessitate redress. It is so extensive as to affect the whole framework of society. After going through the ordeal, if a woman survives to the age of thirty, she is in many cases an old woman, almost a shadow of her former self. Her life is a long lingering misery and she is a sacrifice at the altar of custom. The evil is so insidious in all the manifold aspects of social life that people have ceased to think of its shocking effects on the whole social fabric.....If legislation was justified for preventing *Sati*, there is ample justification for legislation to prevent early maternity both on grounds of humanity and in furtherance of social justice".

Here and there were a few brave men who dared to raise a protest against this evil. One of them, Mr. Har Bilas Sarda, not only raised his voice, but bent every effort towards having Child Marriage recognised and placed on the statute book as a crime punishable by law. Swami Dayanand Saraswati was probably the first Brahman to denounce and attack the evil of child marriage. It was left to one of his disciples, Mr. Sarda, to carry the fight, if not to complete victory, at any rate to the point where the enemy was compelled to make great concessions.

Where public opinion moves very slowly we do well to invoke the aid of legislation as Mr. Sarda does in these words:—"A great English writer has said that where large communities are concerned, legislation is the only effective means of accomplishing 'social reform..... There are certain matters of a serious nature in which considerations of humanity and the inalienable rights of a human being—and that human being an innocent and helpless child—call for the immediate intervention of the Legislature. The present Bill, Sir, concerns one of those matters. In order to protect the inalienable rights of the innocent children and to concede to them the right to live their lives, it is necessary that infant marriages and child marriages must come to an end at once. These evils have dangerously lowered the vitality of the people, stunted their growth, and barred their way to prosperity and happiness."

The Child Marriage Restraint Act will remain as a monument to the reforming zeal and legislative skill of Mr. Sarda. We can add further to the beauty of the monument by agitating for still more legislation to make the Act more effective.

Throughout Mr. Sarda's speeches and writings certain ideas stand out like beacon lights.

"Reason is the compass of life. Leave it behind and you embark on a sea of troubles. Dethrone reason, and superstition usurps its place and tyranny is the result."

He shows that progress is possible only when there is an advance both in the political and social spheres. "Social and

political reforms are so intimately connected with each other that the neglect of the one vitally injures the other. They act and react on each other. Social disintegration ends in political subjection and *vice versa*."

"It is a matter of shame that those who believe in *Vasudhaiva Kutumbakam*, which means that mankind is one family; whose Shastras teach them that all men are brethren, and that there is a divine essence in every man, woman and child, should practise untouchability and regard certain classes of men and women as untouchables." In another place he says, "The interests of the country require that our social system must be modified so as to admit of social contacts being established with people belonging to different denominations and faiths in the country." Not only his work on behalf of the Child Marriage Restraint Act but also his endeavours to remove some of the disabilities of Hindu widows and mothers, are a practical demonstration of that belief. "Make woman free and she will break man's chains. Slaves cannot produce free men, and woman enslaved will not bring forth men who would be free."

This brave writer and reformer has been honoured with the titles of Rai Saheb and Diwan Bahadur, titles never more fittingly bestowed. But the greatest honour that can be given him is the gratitude of the millions of India's women who through his efforts have been spared the suffering and misery that so often resulted from child marriage.

It is a great privilege to have a small share in contributing to the volume which has been prepared as a token of regard for such an honoured son of so great a country.

STRIPRAJNA

BY

S. S. SURYANARAYANA SASTRI M. A., (OXON), BAR AT-LAW,

Reader in Philosophy, Madras University.

THE name of Har Bilas Sarda will always be remembered as that of a stalwart who fought for the vindication of Hindu culture and the uplift of Hindu woman. It is therefore but proper that a volume of essays in his honour should contain a paper on the ancient Hindu conception of woman's wit.

The idea has long been prevalent that in Hindu Society the women's sphere was restricted to the home and that women were never credited with the capacity to conquer more ambitious spheres. In the region of spiritual realisation in particular, woman seems to have almost invariably ranked with the backward classes. An eminent philosopher and reformer like Sankara appears to have had no hesitation in classing women with infants, blind men and idiots in their capacity to be deluded about the self. We find this difficult to reconcile with the undisputed fact that there were certainly women of spiritual eminence from the Upanishadic times. Even today considerable reverence is paid in Hindu society to woman, as mother; divinities belonging to the fair sex rank only next to the highest, even where they are not worshipped as absolutely supreme; and, as a Western woman novelist has remarked, all this seems to consort ill with the prevailing neglect of and contempt for woman in every capacity other than that of mother.

The old Upanishadic story of Yajnavalkya and his two wives will be found to throw some light on this paradox. It occurs in the *Brihadaranyaka Upanishad*, in two places (II, iv and IV, v). In both we are told of the two wives, Maitreyi and Katyayani, of the husband's offer to settle his affairs before renunciation by dividing his property between the two, of Maitreyi's demand whether riches

could secure her immortality, and of her getting the spiritual instruction that it is for the self all things are dear and not for their own sake. The second version (in chapter IV) is a little fuller. The introductory passage there gives the reason for Maitreyi getting such instruction, not Katyayani. Any one would say that it was because Maitreyi asked for it, not Katyayani; but the doubt persists whether Katyayani might not have asked for it if she had been given the opportunity; and there is no indication in either version of the story, that Yajnavalkya ever asked his other wife what she wanted. But there is a significant sentence about the outlook of the two ladies. "Of these Maitreyi used to discuss Brahman, (while) Katyayani had then an essentially feminine outlook (*stri-prajna eva tarhi Katyayani*).” The fact that Maitreyi was instructed shows that sacred knowledge was not barred to woman as woman. That Katyayani was not instructed was due neither to prejudice nor neglect; she was not interested, for she had essentially a “woman’s outlook” (*stri-prajna*). What this outlook consisted in, we are not told; but we may infer it from what Katyayani was given and Maitreyi put away as of no account. Cows and gold and riches in other forms, which Yajnavalkya had amassed through his scholarly prowess, these were of no account in Maitreyi’s eyes; she relinquished them all to Katyayani, seeking for herself that by which alone one could become immortal. Katyayani was interested in getting and keeping, in conserving resources; she got what she wanted. Maitreyi willingly gave up all; for only then can one attain to that whereby all these others become pleasing or dear to us; so long as we cling to the lower, we cannot reach to the highest; the spirit of clinging must give way to renunciation; Maitreyi renounced, while Katyayani did not, as she was *still* a woman. There is a great deal of force in that word “still”, represented in the text by *tarhi*, meaning “at that time.” Shankara draws pointed attention to this word, thus making it clear that neither to Katyayani nor to any other woman is spiritual realisation denied for all time, but only so long as the feminine outlook persists.

Some further support for this distinction of stages in woman’s

development is found in the incident of the disputation with Gargi, narrated in the third chapter of the same Upanishad. Yajnavalkya had to face a host of opponents who were out to humble him in the court of Janaka. The questions of most of them were confined to trivial and obscure details. The most penetrating questions were put by Gargi and were answered up to a certain stage, when Yajnavalkya would answer no further, but threatened Gargi that her head would fall off. We find, however, that at a later stage, Gargi returned to her questions and was answered. It is not that Gargi became more venturesome or Yajnavalkya more accommodating. There had occurred a difference in Gargi's mentality; she was no longer the proud scholar seeking to vanquish another in disputation; she had become a sober seeker of the highest truth, with the firm conviction that Yajnavalkya could answer her; he was indeed the supreme preceptor and no one could defeat him; it is in the recognition of this spirit that Yajnavalkya gives her instruction about *ākāśa* and *akshara*, the radiant energy of consciousness and the Imperishable that is its substrate.

Hindu culture then was not opposed to the attainment of even the highest by woman as woman; but it did draw a line where the outlook was still feminine. Did the Hindus then think that all men as men were eligible? Emphatically not. For irrespective of sex, there was insistence on qualities like discrimination of the eternal from the non-eternal and non-attachment to the fruits of action whether here or in hereafter. The spiritual vision is the birthright of all conscious beings; but it can be attained only at a certain stage and after certain preparatory discipline, the most important of which is renunciation. For such discipline, woman, in the average, was thought to be unfit; and in this respect she was classed with the *vaiśya* and the *sudra*. In the last two cases, if we neglect the individual for the moment and look at the qualities supposed to be characteristic of the castes, we can see the reason that should have led to this classification; neither the trader nor the labourer acts without hope of gain and fear of loss; and that is a frame of mind incompatible with renunciation.

All this may be true, but why call this outlook "feminine", when it is so widespread in both sexes? The question is pertinent, and there does seem to be an answer. A man's fancy is essentially fickle. He is more interested in acquiring than in keeping. The pleasure of the chase counts with him more than the capture. "The game for its own sake" is essentially a masculine cry. Though jealousy is common enough among men, it is looked upon as peculiarly feminine. The desire to cherish and be cherished, the desire not merely to obtain one's love but also to hold it for ever, these are more characteristic of woman than man. This broad division of characteristic traits will show that renunciation is more easy for the masculine mind than the feminine. And there seems to be a biological basis for the division of traits. The man's function in the perpetuation of the race is fleeting and momentary, while the woman's is more prolonged and more responsible; on the purely physiological plane, the man can afford to be irresponsible, not the woman; the man gives away; the woman not merely acquires but has to conserve and cherish. Those who realise this will see that there can never be an absolutely single standard for the behaviour of both men and women.

From this the transition is natural to woman as mother; and here we are faced with an almost complete transformation of what was treated earlier as the feminine outlook. We see no longer acquisitiveness or clinging, but a desire and a capacity to sacrifice, without any expectation of return. The mother loves the child because she must, not because the child will reciprocate her love. It is a case of absolute self-surrender, though it is directed only to one individual or to a small group of individuals. If no man is capable of the petty jealousies of woman, no man is capable either of her supreme self-surrender as mother. That is why man worships the supreme divinity as mother and prays for Her grace and Her intercession, with full confidence that he will not be denied these, since Her Grace does not wait upon causes and motives (avyajakaruna-murti). This exaltation does not demand a degradation of woman in any other sphere or function; that such degradation does

exist is significant only of the depths to which we have fallen; it must be maintained, however, that to woman as mother special exaltation is due, since in her is accomplished a total revolution of what in other spheres is not unjustly called striprajna.

APPRECIATION

BY

N. V. THIADANI, M. A.,

Principal, Hindu College, Delhi.

I have great admiration for the work done by Diwan Bahadur, and trust that you will be able to make the volume a fit memorial to the many services he has rendered.

APPRECIATION

BY

DIWAN BAHADUR SIR R. VENKATRAMNAM,

Ex-Vice-Chancellor, Madras University.

I greatly regret to have to forego the pleasure and privilege of rendering heart's message, in written word, to a nobly-led life. My very poor health puts it beyond my power to discharge this solemn duty.

IN QUEST OF THE REMOTE

BY

ASIT KUMAR HALDAR, B. A.,

Principal, School of Arts and Crafts, Lucknow.

MAN is not content with a little; he always strives for more and more. He has explored the North pole and the South pole, attempted to reach the summit of the Himalayas at the cost of his life, and, by inventing the aeroplane has been able to explore the sky. His efforts even to send news and pictures by wireless have been successful. But how much has he known of the mysteries of his own existence? He has for ever remained far away from them, for he has no time to look within himself. He constantly goes on trying to achieve the impossible, ever ambitious to defeat previous records.

This body that we possess has its many needs, wants and desires. This material body must have a house to live in comfortably, with every kind of equipment to boot. We cannot forget about this body even for a moment. Thus we can never take our minds above and beyond these bodily needs in search of the remote. We are constantly witnessing the facts that we exist, play our small drama on the stage and die. But still we never pause to think what great *leela* (play) is going on behind these casual happenings, and whose *leela* it is. This *leela* goes on at the wish of the Creator; if we doubt this, we have to doubt ourselves and deny all existence. According to the religious texts like the *Bible*, the *Koran* or the *Gita*, as man advances on the path of spiritual culture, he can acquire direct realization of the existence of the Creator. We shall discuss here man's spiritual vision of the mysteries of life; of course we do not know how far we shall succeed.

Great philosophers and scientists like Einstein, Minkowski, James Jeans, Max Planck, Eddington and Whitehead have recently given us certain truths about the universe. Our ancient sages also

discussed these matters in the Upanishads, Vedas, etc., and if we compare the conclusions arrived at by the seers of the past and the present, we shall find that though they have gone by different paths, they have reached the same goal. Up to now the European scientists were materialists; now they have become intellectualists, that is, they have learnt to view the world intellectually. It is because I have my 'mind' that the world exists for me. Comparisons of objects are constantly going on in my mind; that is why I can perceive the difference between bigness and smallness, warmth and cold, light and darkness. Thus they have accepted the view that the world exists because mind exists. But once man can imagine a world without his own existence, he will have to admit that it would go on in spite of the fact that there is no human mind in it to make comparative estimates. So we see that though man possesses great mental powers, he is so bound down on the other hand by limitations set by the mind itself, that he cannot think of or understand anything beyond it.

Man's egoism has increased so much on account of his possessing intellectual powers superior to other animals, that, as long as he cannot perceive the creation of the universe with his own mind, it is not a reality to him. Now that he has learnt about the geological epochs and knows that although there were no human beings in those days, the world went on as usual (just as it is going on now and will do in future), why does he not reject that knowledge as false? If we think that the only criterion of the Almighty is what man with his limited intellectual powers can bring forth, do we not underestimate Him considerably?

Now when we turn to think what this mind is, our wonder will grow more and more. The mind gives man his capacity to think. Man's power to think is limited by his bodily capacities, in the absence of which his mind could not exist. That is why man forgets about his coming into the world and remains absorbed only in the thoughts of leaving it. The words 'birth' and 'death' exist in all languages, but as far as the state before birth is concerned, man is content with leaving it in the dead past, his only concern being the future.

Thoughts of what will happen after death entirely occupy his mind, thoughts of the future of his children, of that last dreadful day, of the spirit-world. The question of reincarnation also looms large in his mind.

The materialistic scientists long ago recognised the existence of living matter long before the advent of man or even animal. They have gradually advanced even beyond this in their intellectualism and discovered life in what we call dead matter, passing on finally to the atom, electron and proton, where their discoveries have been checkmated. Astronomers with the help of telescopes have discovered the existence of nebulae far beyond where our ordinary vision can not reach; they have found out only that these are balls of fire, but also that some of them are so far away that it takes millions of years for their rays to reach the earth, and that each nebula is made up of millions of stars or their materials. But these conclusions are yet far from definite and it is doubtful whether they will ever be so. Here also Homo Sapiens has been defeated; his knowledge of the universe is not at all complete. Even if he magnifies his power of vision indefinitely, he will still find that the subtler mysteries of the cosmos baffle his understanding. The real reason is that man has not created the universe; and the being of Him who is the real Creator is not limited by the senses like that of man. This has been said by our ancient sages long ago: "He is coarser than the coarse and finer than the fine, that is, He is intangible, for He has not material being like ours."

Man, with his feet on the earth, sees it flat, but his intellect tells him it is not so; similarly, he finds the sky arched, although the comprehension of its infinite form is quite beyond him. Then again he sees the sun, moon and stars as little spots in the sky, compared to which this earth below seems boundless. Still with his knowledge and wisdom he is aware that the earth is bigger than the moon and much smaller than the sun. Man's vision is constantly deceiving him, as there is a limit to the capacity of his visual mechanism. But in order to make an accurate investigation of anything, one needs not only vision but also the mind and its knowledge and wisdom.

However much man may boast of his science and knowledge, his capacity is limited, and his possibilities of unveiling the mysteries of the universe are still very remote. But with the development of his mind his thinking capacity gradually increases and carries him forward towards the knowledge of truth; his material being can no longer hold him inert and feeble.

We can prove in many ways the imperfection of man's visual mechanism. One of these is known to everyone who has passed the age of forty. Then again, if we dip a straight stick into water, it will look crooked though we know it is actually not so. The scientist will ascribe this to refraction; but 'refraction' is only a term invented by him to explain this strange phenomenon of nature, and, in point of fact, man's vision is powerless here. There are many animals in the water which can see things above its surface; but man had to invent an instrument, the periscope, to achieve this. Scientists say that birds can see distant objects nearer and magnified; that is the reason why after flying very high up, when they come back to perch on the branch of a tree, they can see it easily. But man has had to invent the telescope for this purpose. If one holds a red object before a cow, it becomes frightened; does the red appear actually so to the cow? This, though a trifling matter, deserves investigation. We think that the sense of colour in animals is not quite similar to that in man; certain colours can be caught by their eyes, whereas others do not have the same reaction to them as to a human being. Do animals see the world the same as man sees it through his eyes? No. The way a lizard sees things from its place on the wall or a fly on account of the numerous reflections on its eyes, is not known to man.

Man's smell is also inferior to that of many animals. Animals like tiger, deer, dog, etc., know their way by smell and can smell food from a long distance. But though man is a much superior being, his smell is almost nothing as compared to this. Man cannot breathe in water as some animals do. Then again he cannot hear distant sounds; he has had to invent various wired and wireless instruments for this purpose. Sound has been called 'brahma', and

a sound once started, never ceases at any point of its progress. If we throw a stone into a big tank, it gives rise to a series of circular waves which grow bigger and bigger and gradually recede out of sight to the edge of the tank; just so, scientists hold, a sound-wave once originated, moves farther and farther within the infinite universe till it is lost to our ears, but it does not cease nevertheless. This particular sound becomes mingled with innumerable other sounds, and is no longer audible to us. Man's power of hearing is also thus very small.

In physical strength, man is nowhere as compared to many other animals; still, because he possesses speech and reason, he proclaims his supremacy and sees the world in his own standard. By dint of his intellectual ability he accomplishes things which would otherwise be quite beyond his power and invents weapons to kill animals which are much superior to him in strength. He has his aeroplane to fly up in the sky; but there too he finds a limit to his achievement, for if he goes very high up, his state is just the same as that of a small fish in deep water.

Thus, when we reflect on all these things one by one, we feel how much greater is the glory of the universe than what we can perceive with our limited capacity, and how very little of it we can understand or realize. The world we live in remains unknown to us; everything we say about its beginning and end is nothing more than speculation. *Mayavada* (doctrine of *maya* or illusion), dualism, monotheism—all these appear as pet phrases of the philosopher revelling in his dialectics. We cannot even do such a small thing as throwing with accurate aim the marble with which the little boy is playing; even for this, regular practice is necessary.

When we are born, we are just inert masses with life; we cannot walk, speak or think, these we have got to learn gradually. Psychologists say that it is a considerable time after a man is born that his mind begins to grow and develop slowly; this is known as the descent of mind. So we see that man can know the world with his intellectualism only after the descent of his mind.

Thus he is limited on all sides, whereas there are no limits anywhere in the realm of the Creator.

Our bodies are made of dust and we are enclosed within the tangible limits of this earth. The vast sky around us we call *bhuma* or the infinite. Only an insignificant part of the universe we can see and feel; the *bhuma* is both imperceptible and intangible to us. Our own world is full, whereas the real world is empty. But these two are held by the same power, as set forth in the Upanishads by the ancient sages; in their conception this dualism is like the separation of the *Purusha* and *Prakriti* into two as manifestation of the one in two different forms. It was our sages of old who first brought any ordered thought on this complicated subject. The many has originated from the contact of the two, the positive and the negative, coming out of the one. It is easy to see this in the field of electricity. Both the positive and the negative currents are powerless and non-existent in the absence of each other. Again, when an atom is further divided into electrons, then also we find the evidence of these two forces. One is dynamic, the other static, one moves in a straight line, the other moves in a circle. In this way the force of the whole universe is working within the electrons. The space which seems void to us is full throughout of these electrons, as scientists now have found out. If there were only one of these forces, there could be no life of any kind on this earth. In the presence of the positive alone, it would be concrete throughout, the sky would be stuffed all over and no animal would be able to breathe or move about. On the other hand, if it were all negative and abstract, there would only be wind blowing and there would not be any firm base to stand or walk on or live in as in this earth. Thus we see that just as we need the word 'full' or 'there is', so also we equally need the word 'empty', that is, 'there is not'. We can understand what it is to be without 'there is' only because we know 'there is not'; we can appreciate light fully because there is darkness, and the appreciation of the one in the absence of the other would be imperfect. Here also man's judgment is only comparative, hence limited.

In the myths and legends of different countries, there are many speculations as to whether man and other animals are born again after their death, and whether man comes back as man and beast as beast. But even to this day no definite conclusion on this point has been reached. A bubble comes up to the surface of water and vanishes at once, at the very next moment another appears; can any one swear that it is the first bubble which came up again as the second one? Is not the question of man's mortal existence exactly similar? Who can say that those who are being born constantly have had previous births and are again coming back to their mother's womb for rebirth? If we admit that at first there was only Manu or Adam, the question will at once arise, whence did the persons subsequently born come?

Man always tries to judge things in terms of cause and effect, hence such difficulties arise. If we could admit that our wisdom has its limits, then we would be able to know things as they actually are without troubling ourselves about cause and effect, bowing down our head before the Almighty. It is by our wisdom that we can comprehend the limits of our wisdom, and knowledge is the supreme and first knowledge.

Man is always craving for the pleasures afforded by his senses, his sight, touch, smell etc., and he cannot go beyond them. But outside his sense-perception, there is a unique knowledge, of which his comprehension is incomplete. This he must realize, with the help of his knowledge and his science. By believing in certain things blindly, he can perhaps live up to his conventional religion, but he cannot satisfy his thirst for the real knowledge.

MESSAGE

BY

RAO BAHADUR C. B. RAMA RAO, B. A., M. D.,

Retired Civil Surgeon, Bangalore.

I owe it to D. B. Har Bilas Sarda's kindness and his public services to add my humble quota of praise for the disinterested services he has rendered in the cause of the uplift of our womanhood.

The conflict of religions has lowered the sanctity of the marriage tie and introduced into our country many difficulties in maintaining the ancient Hindu ideals. The life of a nation, as in an individual, is ever changing. To conform ourselves to the altered social environments and political forces means a constant adjustment of our customs to those of our people embracing alien faiths. By the removal of the restraints imposed by our ancient law-makers the faith in the old order of things has disintegrated and a freer play to the individual animal instincts has become more and more manifest. Since the household is an essential element in the social structure, marriage is compulsory with most of us.

The secret of man's success in various departments really—acknowledged or not—is due to the fine, subtle, almost elusive influence of the *shakti* of woman—her quality as mother and wife.

Marriage has therefore to be rescued from the tyrannies imposed by so called society, and marriage made a relationship where true human love and affection play their part in adaptation to the call of the Time spirit.

May the noble example set by our great social-leader of Rajputana inspire more and more of our younger public workers to keep his ideals ever fresh!

CHILD MARRIAGE AND THE AGE OF CONSENT

BY

PROFESSOR GURMUKH NIHAL SINGH, M. Sc. (LONDON),

Benares Hindu University.

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has rendered varied services to Indian society through his writings and public work but it will be readily agreed that his greatest service has been in connection with the enactment of the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929, better known as the Sarda Act. Opinion is no doubt divided in this country as to whether such evils as child marriage can be eradicated through legislation and also as to whether the legislature established and controlled by an alien power is justified in interfering with old customs and social rites which are supposed to have religious sanction behind them. There are also others who take particular delight in dwelling upon the deficiencies of the Sarda Act and upon the fact that child marriages still continue to take place in this unfortunate land in considerable numbers. But, none-the-less, it cannot be denied that the Sarda Act is a great landmark in social legislation in India and bears testimony to the genuine humanity of its author and to his ceaseless efforts in the cause of the advancement of Indian women and society.

The position of women in India is no doubt gradually improving, but they are still suffering from many disabilities, not the least galling of which is child marriage, which has far reaching and harmful effects upon their own well-being and upon the well-being and progress of the whole nation. Child marriage stops the mental and physical growth of women and makes them permanent physical and nervous wrecks. It has ruined the health and happiness of many a promising girl and it has often resulted in terrible tragedies. A number of horrible cases have been recorded "in which child-wives between the ages of ten and twelve have been either done to death.

or crippled, or paralysed by their husbands in exercise of their marital rights". And there are thousands of other cases in which child marriage has condemned literally babies in arms to life-long widowhood. In this connection figures given in the decennial censuses are very revealing. The figures for 1931 are abnormal owing to the rush of child marriages that took place during the period which elapsed between the passing of the Sarada Act in September 1929 and its coming into force on April 1, 1930. I, therefore, give the figures for 1921. In that year there were "612 Hindu widows who were babies not even 12 months old, 498 between 1 and 2 years, 1,280 between 2 and 3 years, 2,863 between 3 and 4 years and 6,758 who were between 4 and 5 years of age, making a total of 12,016 widows under 5 years of age. The number of Hindu widows between 5 and 10 years of age was 85,580 and those between 10 and 15 years, 2,33,533. The total number of Hindu widows under 10 was 97,596 and under 15 was 3,31,793".

The effects of child marriage on the future of the race are also most deplorable as can easily be imagined. It has condemned innocent children from their very birth to a weak, unhealthy and unhappy existence. Whatever unscientific, orthodox men may say, child marriage is a sin against nature and a crime against humanity and it will for ever redound to the credit of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada to have been the first person in British India to take practical steps for the uprooting of such a terrible curse, the extent of which is absurdly underestimated by educated men. A few figures will give an idea of the prevalence of the evil. In 1921—the figures for 1931 are abnormal for the reason already stated—over 11 per cent of the Hindu women were supposed to lead a married life when they were below 10 years of age, and the percentage of married women of less than 15 years of age was nearly 44.

II

It is no doubt true that opinion is divided in India on the question as to how far, if at all, legislation can remedy such evils as child marriage. It is unfortunately a fact that social legislation far

in advance of public opinion is apt to prove almost a dead letter, as it has happened, for instance, in the case of Widow Remarriage Act, 1856. But opponents of social legislation forget that such legislation has a very important effect upon public opinion itself. It serves to arouse popular conscience and gradually to bring people to its side. Social legislation if followed by a vigorous popular propaganda and by vigilant and careful action under it is likely to achieve its purpose to a very great extent though it may not succeed in putting an end to the evil at once or altogether even after strict enforcement over a long period. Which penal statute has after all ever succeeded in stopping altogether the particular crime it was enacted to prevent? Even death penalty has not got rid of murder or treason in any country. It is, therefore, idle to expect quick or cent per cent results from such laws as the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929—all that can be expected is that its existence on the Statute Book is not ignored by the people and that it should be ordinarily observed.

Another point which is generally overlooked by the opponents of such social evils as the Sarda Act is that all social legislation is not of one kind and what is true of a measure like the Widow Remarriage Act, 1856, need not be true of an Act of a very different type—the Sarda Act, 1929. The Widow Remarriage Act is not a penal law at all; it is a purely enabling statute. Its object was to make the remarriage of a widow legal and not to force widows to remarry if they did not wish to do so. The Sarda Act is a preventive and a penal law—it makes the marriage of persons below the specified age (eighteen in the case of males and fourteen in the case of females) a penal offence and it prescribes penalties for those who arrange or perform such marriages. It belongs to the same class as the law penalising the performance of Suttee and can be made as effective if it is properly enforced and the penalties prescribed under it are made deterrent enough. If, therefore, the Sarda Act is not being effectively enforced, it is not the fault of its author—nor does it mean that legislation cannot achieve the end in view. It only means that the penal provisions require strengthening and being more rigorously enforced and that more vigorous propaganda

is necessary to enlist support to the cause. Of course, it is also true that for final and permanent success spread of education and enlightenment, especially among women, is essential; but, if the Sarada Act is suitably amended and adequately enforced, child marriages in India will become a thing of the past. A few suggestions are made at the end for amending the Sarada Act and for enforcing it more effectively so that the object Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada had in view, may be achieved. In the meantime, however, it is necessary to consider what has been regarded by some as an alternative method of achieving more or less the same purpose.

III

Before the coming into force of the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929, relief from the evil effects of child marriage could only be sought, and that to a very partial extent, under the provisions of the Indian Penal Code, 1860, amended by the two Age of Consent Acts of 1891 and 1925.

Hindu Shastras and Muslim sacred books had no doubt prohibited the consummation of marriage before the girl had attained puberty, but pre-puberty cohabitation was not made an offence in India till the passing of the Indian Penal Code in 1860. For the first time the Indian Penal Code made it an offence for a husband to consummate marriage when his wife was below ten years of age, punishable as rape with punishment which might extend to transportation for life. This was however a remedy too heroic to be applied, except in exceptional and cruel cases. Moreover, it was felt that the minimum age prescribed was too low. A number of terrible cases drew the attention of the people to the deficiencies of the law and to the need of urgent reform. A Parsi publicist, Mr. B. M. Malabari, took up the cause, agitated for raising the age of Consent to twelve years, went to England for the purpose and succeeded in persuading the Government to introduce the Age of Consent Bill in 1891 "to protect female children from immature prostitution and from premature cohabitation", as was stated by Sir Andrew Scoble, who introduced the Bill in the Indian Legislative

Council. In spite of orthodox opposition and agitation the Bill became law in 1891.

Efforts were made to raise the Age of Consent in 1922, when Rai Bahadur Bakshi Sohan Lal introduced a bill in the Indian Legislative Assembly for the purpose, and again, when Dr. Hari Singh Gour had introduced another Bill in that connection, but the measures did not secure the support of the Government and failed. However, in 1925, the Government itself introduced a bill fixing the age of Consent at fourteen in extra-marital cases and thirteen in marital cases, which was passed. The increase in the Age of Consent in 1925 in marital cases was very small and was followed by a differentiation in punishment in cases of cohabitation with girls below twelve and with girls between the ages of twelve and thirteen. In the former case the punishment is transportation for life or imprisonment which may extend to ten years and in the latter case it is punishment which may extend to two years only.

The question of increasing the Age of Consent was again raised by Hari Singh Gour in 1927 in the Indian Legislative Assembly when he introduced a new bill purporting to raise the Age of Consent in marital cases to 14 and in extra-marital cases to 16; but the bill was not pressed in view of the announcement by the Government that the whole question required comprehensive consideration by a strong committee, which the Government had decided to appoint. The Age of Consent Committee was appointed on June 25th, 1928, with Sir Moropant Joshi as its chairman and which submitted its report in 1929.

The Committee came to the conclusion that the Age of Consent Acts had proved ineffective in dealing with cases of marital misbehaviour owing to the ignorance of the law, the difficulty of ascertaining the age of girls, lack of registration of marriages, the private nature of the offence and the reluctance of the wife or her parents to complain. Indeed, it is obvious, that the Age of Consent law cannot be effective in dealing with cases of marital misbehaviour—it can only deal with cases outside marriage, for which

purpose also the law requires to be amended and strengthened. All advanced and sound opinion will endorse the recommendation of the Age of Consent Committee that the Age of Consent should be raised in extra-marital cases to eighteen, although a distinction may be made in awarding punishment between the cases of misbehaviour with girls below fifteen and those between the ages of fifteen and eighteen years—and that the law be rigorously enforced. So far as cases of marital misbehaviour are concerned they can be effectively dealt with only under a Child Marriage Restraint Act prohibiting child marriages, laying down the minimum age of marriage for both boys and girls, prescribing deterrent punishments and enforcing them rigorously. Such a law has been passed through the initiative of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada for the first time in British India in 1929. It came into force on April 1, 1930.

IV

The Sarada Act has thus been in force for just over six and a half years and although it is yet too early to pass a final judgement as to its success or failure, it has certainly become clear that it needs to be both amended and supplemented. In fact work of various types must be done before the problem of child marriage is satisfactorily solved in India.

1. To begin with, it is essential that the machinery for registration of births must be greatly improved and efforts must be made to register every birth in both urban and rural areas. Provision should also be made for entering the name of the child in the birth register within three months of the birth; and registration of births and names should be strictly enforced by means of heavy penalties and propaganda. Without such registration, it is exceedingly difficult to enforce either an Age of Consent law or a Child Marriage Restraint Act.

2. Registration of marriages is equally necessary for effectively dealing with the problems of child marriage and of marital and extra-marital misbehaviour.

3. Women's organisations should be formed throughout the

country to broadcast (i) the knowledge of the law relating to child marriages and the Age of Consent; (ii) the evil effects on the girls and on the future of the race of early cohabitation; and (iii) the desirability of bringing offenders to book. The women's organisations must take up the work of enforcing the law by launching prosecutions in addition to doing propaganda work on the lines suggested in the previous sentence. Specific provision should be made by amending Section 11 (1) of the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929, for exempting registered women's organisations from executing bonds or depositing money before admitting their complaints under the Act. Full facilities should be given to women's organisations to report cases of infringement of the law relating to child marriages and the Age of Consent.

4. The penalties prescribed for the infringement of the law against child marriage must be made heavier and deterrent. If any proof of this were necessary it is furnished by the experience under a similar law in the Baroda State. The Baroda Infant marriages Prevention Act was passed in 1904, fixing the minimum age of marriage at fourteen for girls and sixteen for boys, although exceptions were made in special cases for girls between the ages of nine and twelve and in the case of Kadwa Kunbis for girls above six years of age. However, till 1930 particularly, the law was observed more in the breach in spite of a large number of prosecutions every year. "It cannot be doubted, it is said, that the penal provisions were wholly ineffective, and the people looked upon the light fines imposed as only an added item to their marriage budget." In 1928 the Act of 1904 was amended and the penalties were made heavier but still not deterrent. It is clear that the Sarda Act will not succeed in preventing child marriages until the penalties are made really deterrent.

The penalties prescribed under the Sarda Act may be divided into two categories—(i) for males contracting marriages with girls below fourteen; and (ii) for the guardians who arrange child marriages and for those who perform, conduct or direct child marriages.

No penalties are prescribed for males contracting child marriages if they are minor; for those above eighteen but below twentyone, the penalty is a fine which may extend to Rs. 1,000; and for those above twentyone years of age the penalty is simple imprisonment up to one month or fine up to Rs. 1,000 or both.

The same penalty as for males above twentyone years of age who contract child marriages is provided for parents or guardians of minors who arrange child marriages "provided that no woman shall be punishable with imprisonment" and also for those "who perform, conduct or direct any child marriage."

These penalties are not adequate, especially when it is borne in mind that the object is to eradicate an evil which has been existing for centuries and possesses in the eyes of the people religious sanction. The Age of Consent Committee did not go into the question, but was of the opinion that fine alone without imprisonment would not be effective although it was against the declaration of marriages in contravention of the Child Marriage Restraint Act as void.

It is true that marriage is regarded by the Hindus as a sacrament though that is not the case with the Muslims, and in Baroda the law does declare a marriage with a girl below eight years of age as void. None-the-less it will not be wise nor necessary to amend the law to declare the marriages contracted in contravention of the Child Marriage Restraint Act as void. The object can be achieved by making the penalties for the breach of the marriage law deterrent.

It appears to me that all males above the age of eighteen, who contract child marriages, should be presumed to be responsible for their action unless proved otherwise and they should be punished severely—those below twentyone years of age should be punishable with imprisonment which may extend to six months with or without fine not exceeding Rs. 500; and those above twentyone years of age with imprisonment which may extend to one year with or without fine up to Rs. 1,000. Parents and guardians of minors arranging child marriages and those who perform, conduct or direct any child

marriage shall also be punishable with imprisonment which may extend to one year with or without fine not exceeding Rs. 1,000.

If the Sarda Act is amended on these lines and arrangements are made for registration of births and marriages and for propaganda and enforcement of the amended law as suggested above, child marriages can become a thing of the past and one big, ugly blot removed from the fair face of Mother Ind. Then the time will come to raise the minimum age of marriage for girls to sixteen years as medical opinion requires. Let us hope that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda will be spared to us yet for many a year, to work for the amendment of the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929, and for pressing for the other arrangements that are necessary for its effective enforcement.

APPRECIATION

BY

MAJOR RANJIT SINGH,

Allahabad.

IN my humble opinion, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda will go down to posterity as having laid the keystone of the great arch of our Social Reform, as I do consider that child marriages in our country have been chiefly responsible for our having fallen so low all round.

No penalties are
imposed on marriages if they

THE WIDOW'S FLIGHT

BY

MRS. D. N. MITRA,

Jhora, Takda, Darjeeling District.

TO-DAY, when the world is in evolution, when all India is in a state of transition, the women of India also are moving fast.

They have become the cynosure of all eyes. It has been a hard struggle for them to come out into the sunshine through the *Purdah*; to drop the heavy anklets from their feet, to walk the pace with men. They had been for generations past so used to seclusion.

The all-pervading socialist spirit to-day has aroused a feeling of freedom, of equality in their hearts too, but still their burdens are heavy, their wants many. India is poor—but, she might be happy if some of her social wants were attended to.

Many have written on the deplorable state into which the widow in a Hindu joint family falls. The law is blind to her very existence. We have not space here to go into legal details, but it is well known generally that the funeral pyre of her husband was the best place for the widow, not only for her heart's sake, but for the maintenance of her body thereafter. It was not only the desire for chastity which led the law-makers to coerce the young widow to lose herself with her lost husband, but it was a case of "Who should bear her burden"; for, the law gave every thing that was hers during his lifetime to the "*pinda adhikaris*." She was not required on earth any longer.

An instance from life will suffice:—It was a village in Bengal. She was twelve—it was before the humanitarian *Sarda Act* took effect—and was married in November. A happy young bride, bejewelled and enshrouded in her scarlet sari, with a life of love and hope before her. Being still young she was returned to her parents after the ceremony. During the Christmas holidays her young

husband came to see her and take her away, if allowed. Being an inauspicious month—*Paush*—she was not sent. 'T was spring and *Shripanchami*—he came again. There was great feasting and all the neighbourhood had been invited. She had brought her new jewels and clothes. He had scarcely seen her ere this. There was ecstasy in both their young hearts. She was to return to his home with him in all her bridal splendour.

The evening lamp was lit; coyly dressed in her best with the vermillion resplendent on her forehead, she was waiting shyly in the room. He came in, said he—he wanted to lie down, he had a terrible headache. With small soft hands she touched his forehead, it was in a heat of fever. She took his hands in hers, they were burning. She said, "You're in a fever." He smiled back, "'Tis nothing, 'Tis the quotidian of love." "No", she shyly told him, "'Tis hotter—I'd better call mother." His temperature rose—the next day he was sent home without his bride—on the third he died of suppressed small-pox.

His people since have never enquired of her—said she was inauspicious. Her father had died—her mother is dying of a broken heart—her brothers do not want her—she is 23 now. What is to become of her? Without any assets of experience or education, she can but reduce herself to the position of a menial maidservant in any relation's house or worse still to the shameful lures of the young men around.

Widow remarriage among the higher castes is still a baneful idea to most, and a pittance from her husband's estate is out of the question. "*Narayan*" she wails, "Why did I not burn to ashes on his pyre?"

We still require to modify our weird customs, to take a more sensible view of things social.

India needs laws to regulate these social evils—to wipe away so many tear-stains—to rebuild many a shattered dream—to realise herself in her womanhood—to build up a freer, a stronger nation.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda has been a tower of strength to us, a leader of woman's rights—we wish him many more years of useful life among us on this his seventieth birth-day.

INFANT MORTALITY IN INDIA

BY

Dr. W. M. VAIDYA, Ph. D., Bar-at-Law,
Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.

IN order to grasp the true significance of the Sarda Act, it is necessary first to consider in detail the facts and figures of infant and maternal mortality and child-widows in India. Then only can the importance of the Act for the building of a greater India be realised. It is too early yet to obtain results showing diminution of infant mortality and the number of child widows from the operations of this Act, but at least the seeds of such diminution have been sown today and we may confidently hope that years to come will amply fulfill our expectations.

The average infant mortality in India for the period 1912-1929 was 196.2 per thousand. The rates for towns were naturally much higher than those for rural areas. For the period 1925-1929, there was an average rate for Bombay, of 319, for Calcutta of 314, and for Madras of 270. In Bombay, of which some details are available, families living in one room showed an infant mortality rate of 487, in two rooms 368, in three rooms of 297, and in four rooms 185. The later figures for infant mortality are 181 per 1,000 in 1930, 169 in 1932 and for 1933 the figure is between these limits. Thus, nearly 17 lakhs of children under one year of age die every year. When girls are burdened with motherhood at an age when they are physically unfit to bear its heavy responsibilities, part of this heavy infant mortality must be due to early marriages.

Another serious consequence of early marriages is the large amount of maternal mortality. The accompanying comparative statement of maternal mortality in India and some progressive countries of the world will give some idea of the extent of the harm done to India by the deaths of mothers in child-birth.

MATERNAL MORTALITY FOR 1000 BIRTHS.

Holland	2.4
France	2.5
Sweden	2.6
Denmark	2.6
Norway	2.8
Italy	2.8
Japan	2.8
Finland	3.1
England	4.0
Switzerland	4.4
America	8.3
Madras Presidency (in 16 Municipalities)	15.4
Madras City	16.5
Sir J. Megaw's figure	24.5

The significance of these high figures for India may be indicated in another way. At the 1931 census, an associated inquiry into the fertility of women in India was carried out and gave 4.2 live children for every mother. Assuming, therefore, on this basis that the women are likely to be exposed to the risk of undergoing maternity at least four times, it is clear that if Sir John Megaw's estimate (24.5) be approximately correct, about a hundred women out of a thousand lay down their lives in child-birth. Sir John Megaw's estimate is that about 200,000 women die every year from maternal causes. When it is considered that every maternal death is bound to have a greater repercussion on home life than the death of any other member of the family, then it will be realised what disastrous consequences this terrible slaughter of 200,000 mothers must be having on the national life of the country. Child-marriage is largely responsible for this heart-rending spectacle.

Child marriage is the indirect cause of the above mentioned tragedies, namely the deaths of seventeen lakhs of babies and two lakhs of mothers. But the evil which can be directly traced to child

marriage is the incredible number of young widows. The life of a widow is none too happy in our country. So it will be seen how much misery was being caused by the custom of child-marriage. The accompanying table will show the extent of the evil.

AGE GROUP	ACTUAL NUMBER OF WIDOWS
0—1	1,515
1—2	1,785
2—3	3,485
3—4	9,076
4—5	15,019
5—10	1,05,482
10—15	1,85,339

The death of seventeen lakhs of babies, two lakhs of mothers and the existence of a large number of young widows, condemned to live a life of misery, all these evils are directly or indirectly due to the custom of the child-marriage. Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada has given an instrument in the Child Marriage Restraint Act which could be made use of to prevent all the three evils. Unfortunately, public opinion is not vigilant enough to see that the provisions of the Act are faithfully carried out. The success of any kind of social legislation depends upon how far the persons for whose benefit it is meant respond to it and it was hardly expected that our society where social customs are mixed up with religion will catch the spirit of the Act. But, in any case, the Sarada Act has paved the path of success for future social legislation of like nature.

WE ARE BLIND

BY

PROF. S. S. L. CHORDIA, M. A.,

Morris College, Nagpur.

Deep gloom enfolds our dreaming souls for want of light,
Brother : much have we lost for we have lost our sight !
What of this blindness cast upon us ? Is it fair ?
Does it spell peace or find we faith in Godhead there ?
Denied of vision, brother, life is as the bow
Shorn of its splendid, myriad-coloured magic glow.
The sun-rise, moon-rise, and the glorious stellar space
But they have no delight for us flung from His Grace
How beautiful, O God, is all this lovely world ?
But not for us the charm of flowers, or dew empearled ;
Nature's book is sealed to us, blind folk, and printed page
Casts no enchantment on our souls, God, as we gaze,
In space, and scan life's never-ending sunless ways.
Deep gloom enfolds our dreaming souls for want of light,
Brother : much have we lost for we have lost our sight.

" God builds the nest of the blind bird ", is it not said.
Will he not guide you right through death, doom and dread ?
Homer, the lord of language, in life's mazy ways,
With darkened vision, wandered long in ancient days.
Chanting, in perfect speech, of courage deep in man,
To triumph over resistless fate within his measured span.
Amid the hyacinth gardens by a soft blue sea,
Immortal Sappho voiced her rapturous gloom and glee,
Till love of Phaon burnt her heart, quenched her eyes,
And then she sang no more : thus ended her high emprise.
Milton, the supreme master of the Epic song,

Touched not his harp for years to quell his country's wrong,
 Was of yore. In the deepest dark before the dawn
 He faltered not, nor feared, then light to him was shown.
 Soordas, the passion-shattered bard, bereft of light,
 Lived in realms of silence, groping in the night,
 Soul's night, till God in sweet compassion lit a star
 In heaven, and made his darkness radiant from afar
 Blind we are, no, not they, who kindled dreams divine,
 With midnight in their hearts, and beauty, brother mine.
 "God builds the nest of the blind bird" is it not said?
 Will he not guide you right through death, doom and dread.

Deep gloom enfolds our dreaming souls for want of light,
 Brother: much have we lost for we have lost our sight.
 Hidden within our hearts we bear life's garnering
 The silent wrongs of fate, relentless journeying
 Away from all that golden youth held dear, the blight
 Of aspirations unfulfilled; the sting, the slight
 Of longing felt, of love requited not, and years
 With friendship unillumined, but, Lord, shed we no tears;
 What Moses saw on Horeb's Mount, transfused with trust,
 We hope to see when life's sad pageant ends in dust.
 Kindling the lamp of God's love down the steep road
 Of darkness we go ever longing for the blest abode,
 Where purged of all our sordid nature's boast and pride
 We will merge our lesser lights in Light thus sanctified.
 Deep gloom enfolds our dreaming souls for want of light,
 Brother: much have we lost for we have lost our sight.

SOCIAL LEGISLATION AND PUBLIC OPINION IN INDIA

BY

MRS. LAKSHMI N. MENON, M.A., L.T., T.D. (London), L.L.B.,

Lucknow.

SOcial legislation tends to modify or alter details of social life which need immediate changes to fit in with the change of time. Our moral ideas and spiritual values are transformed as a result of changes in social economy. Primitive laws seem unacceptable to modern society; our ideas of sanitation have changed radically and unrecognisably since the discoveries of Pasteur and Lister. Society itself has gone on changing from the simple communism of primitive days to the extreme individualism of the 19th century and to the complicated communistic ideal of recent times. Some of these changes happened imperceptibly; some demanded blood-shed; others germinated in the brains of far-sighted men and either lingered long or withered in an inhospitable soil. Yet, taking all things together, the prophets of old, the seers who saw visions, and the dreamers who dreamed of a better world might well be proud of the facts accomplished through the centuries.

But while changes in other spheres of life such as government, education and the material arts have come rather speedily, our social structure seems either too unwieldy or too much encrusted with the accretions of other days to yield to change so rapidly. Human beings are as a rule very conservative, and left to themselves, men are content to live like animals and behave like their less civilised forbears. They would not reason out changes or welcome them. The general feeling is that, as long as the present system of society does not injure them, changes are unnecessary if not subversive. That must be the reason why political development in any country is the tribute paid to discontented agitators and persistent reformers; to those few who will never let things be. To

them we owe progress; fanatics and lunatics of their time, but men who saw farther than any of their age. Such are Rousseau, Karl Marx and Lenin, inspired men who saw beyond the setting sun the red glow of the new dawn.

Yet, it is a fact that all countries cannot have their Lenins and Rousseaus to lead them to reason and hold aloft the torch of progress. But every country does produce sometime or other its revolutionary thinkers, its Messiahs. In India, however, the genius for political leadership is substantially limited by political subordination. But in social matters we have had leaders, men with the real revolutionary outlook. Raja Ram Mohan Roy, pleading for equal opportunities and equal rights for men and women, or Ishwar Chunder Vidyasagar quoting voluminous pages of Sanskrit texts to prove the validity of widow re-marriage, may not seem extra-ordinary figures now. Yet, if we would only remember that they lived a century ago in a society which was not only superstition-ridden, but would cling to any frail text that they could get hold of to justify the ugly features of a decadent society, we can imagine at least some of the difficulties these pioneers had to face in their attempts to reform society. And the tragic realisation is rendered more poignant when we know that today, a century later, society has not advanced very much farther than where it was before. Widow remarriage aid societies have to be formed and organised; widow remarriage is still an important news item, and women are still clamouring for equal chances of education and opportunities for service. These facts bring us to the fundamental problem before us, namely, how far social legislation can be effected without adequate backing by public opinion.

Looking back we find that the first significant attempt to introduce social legislation was the Regulation of 1829 abolishing 'Sati'. Twentyseven years later, the Widow Re-marriage Act was passed in 1856. Since then we have had various minor Acts modifying the Hindu legal and social system, the last important one being the Child-Marriage Restraint Act of 1929. The Regulation abolishing 'Sati' was not a legislative enactment, it was social

legislation in the sense that it relentlessly aimed at putting down the inhuman custom of burning widows on the funeral pyre of their husbands. The vigilance demanded of the Government in those days for the enforcement of the Regulation against popular opposition was adequately rewarded in the gradual disappearance of one of the ugly features of Hindu society. The Widow Re-marriage Act, preceded as it was by propaganda, also remained ineffective as the hold of tradition on popular imagination was much stronger, was much more than what it is now. Although widow remarriage is legalised, it is not at all common. To the popular mind widowhood and remarriage are still irreconcilable. Yet it is something to have remarriage legalised.

Seventy years afterwards, in our central representative Assembly the question of legislation to prevent child marriage was taken up on the initiative of a private member, Rai Sahab (now Diwan Bahadur) Har Bilas Sarda, and a law was passed after a great deal of unnecessary delay. In the meantime, the Age of Consent Committee's findings and the mass of evidence placed before it proved beyond doubt the urgent need for state intervention in preventing child marriages; for, medical opinion was unanimous that the appalling rate of maternal and infant mortality was due among other factors, to early motherhood. Thus, for the first time, an important piece of social legislation was subjected to the opinion of the public, as represented in the Legislative Assembly. And the draft Bill,—not in the least revolutionary by even moderate standards,—was modified and amended to such an extent that it was at last acceptable to the majority in the Central Legislature. The Act in its final form became literally a piece of un-enforceable legislation. And during the last six years of its enforcement, when its unworkability became increasingly evident, it was repeatedly averred that the Act had failed for lack of support by public opinion.

This must necessarily bring us to a definition of "public opinion". Prof. Dicey defined it as "the belief or conviction prevalent in a given society that particular laws are beneficial and therefore ought to be maintained or that they are harmful and

therefore ought to be modified or repealed. And the assertion that public opinion governs legislation in a particular country means that laws are there maintained or repealed in accordance with the opinion or wishes of its inhabitants". If we accept this learned definition, and I think we should, the interesting question arises whether there was public opinion in India at any time and whether it governed social legislation. And if it did not, what is the force of legislation enacted without deference to public opinion ?

It will be absurd to imagine or assert that at any given time there was no public opinion in India, especially in matters dealing with social reform. The Regulation abolishing Sati and the Widow Remarriage Act brought about a good deal of heated controversy; Vedic and Shastric writings were assiduously consulted and commented upon to prove both points of view. The authority of the ancient texts invested even the most inhuman custom with a validity which neither state regulation nor reason could supply. And moreover, members of society are very much influenced by traditions and inherited habits rather than by new ideas. And though every home had to face Sati and widowhood, and there must have been some kind of public opinion on these subjects, we know it for a fact that people clung to traditions and forgot the wrongness of the burning or the misery of the survivor rescued by law from the flames. But there was perhaps only limited means of organising discontent against, and public opinion in favour of, such legislation; moreover the facilities for propaganda which we have at our command now were conspicuous by their absence; and even if reason dictated the right course, tradition saw to it that the customary thing was followed.

But seventy years later, when the Sarda Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly, conditions of life had considerably changed. The influx of Western ideas, the spread of rational education and the increasing understanding of humanitarian ideals have mercilessly assaulted the infallibility of *Manusmriti* or Shastric injunctions and aphorisms. Yet the relatively small number of legislators who represented mainly the property-owning classes in

India showed a singular lack of understanding of, or deference to, public opinion. The masses, who were neither voters nor legislators, but who suffered most by the custom of early marriage, were kept in ignorance of the purport and importance of such a proposal; nor did they have the means or education to express their organised opinion or make it a force felt by the legislators. And law as enacted by the legislature was nothing but the fiat of a few legislators.

It is said that legislation is the expression of an ideal. The question may well be asked whose ideal the Legislature in India represents; certainly not the ideal of the progressive element in society which is anxious for uniform laws and equal rights for all persons; surely not of those who are victimised by the glaring evils of our social organisation; but of those few who pretend to hold advanced political views and are definitely backward and reactionary in their ideas of social reform. The reason is obvious. Since a large majority of the electorate is rich, illiterate and conservative, it becomes the task of the "grateful" legislator to curry favour with the electorate by opposing every measure of social reform with the same fervour with which he defends his political rights. And the result is that obviously useful pieces of social legislation are either thrown out or mutilated into such a disgraceful shape that instead of abolishing the intended evil they seem to give legal sanction to it.

Further, opposition to social legislation is cleverly manoeuvred by sections of society which find shelter from every attack in the Queen's proclamation guaranteeing religious neutrality. And since every social evil is clothed with religious sanctity, every interference is interpreted as a violation of the promise of the late Queen. And the Government, so comfortable in the security generated by the miasma of social apathy, hardly stirs itself to awaken sense in the legislators. And the result is that instead of opinion ruling everything, everything rules opinion.

Even the mutilated bit of legislation that painfully comes out of our legislature is faced with many difficulties. The government is neither paternal nor maternal in its solicitude for the welfare of

the people. Moreover, even at its best, the legal sanction is only one of punishment and hence defective, because it appeals to man's worst part; because it rules by fear. As far as the Child Marriage Restraint Act is concerned it does not even punish the offender. Every offender is free to laugh at the law and the society which was instrumental in enacting it, because he knows that the violation of the Act is not and will not be attended upon by any punishment. The offence is a non-cognisable one and woe be to the private individual who takes upon himself the responsibility of bringing the offender to book. For he not only launches on a futile enterprise but makes enemies of friends. And Census figures show that the immediate effect of the Act restraining child marriages was an astonishing increase in the number of marriages performed in contravention of the Act ! I need hardly dwell upon the effect of such an attitude in the mind of the people in undermining the morale of the nation as a whole.

Laws are really "perpetrated" thus in this country, laws which have the sanction of the legislature but not the backing of public opinion. And even when the really progressive among the masses are willing to support a piece of legislation, it is not very rarely that we come across legislators who plead for less haste and more caution. I came across a typical example two years ago in the columns of the "Hindu". In the column on political comments Mr. S. Satyamurti, discussing the causes why the Sarda Act became un-enforceable, said that if the legal age of marriage was forced down to twelve, there would not have been so many marriages in violation of the Act. On another page of the same issue, it was stated that a *panchayat* of barbers in Berhampore refused to have any dealings with the Headman of the village because he was instrumental in bringing about marriages in contravention of the Act. Yet Mr. S. Satyamurti, M. L. A., is the responsible legislator expressing popular opinion ! The large majority of people are not educated enough to give publicity to their opinions; but they are very intelligent on questions of social reform which affect them. They could easily understand the disadvantages of child marriage.

when they are explained to them, because they tally with their daily experience of maternal and infant mortality. Being illiterate and necessarily unacquainted with the thousand and one ways of evading a real issue, the masses seem like the negro child to whom its mother said, "If you haven't got an education, you just got to use your brains", and they do it more than the wary legislator who will not do anything which will deprive him of support at the next election even if the contemplated measure brings in the millenium.

It is much worse when we know that the vast difference between prohibiting men from doing things, and providing conditions which shall predispose them to do the right action, is not understood either by the popularly elected legislators or the government. For instance, child marriage is made illegal by legislation. But, have our benevolent legislators understood why children are married among the masses who have not understood or even heard of the religious sanctions? Have they taken pains to provide facilities for the education of boys and girls in the rural and urban areas so that they could be educated and usefully employed before they reach the statutory age? In any diagnosis of social evils, if the cure suggested does not show an understanding of the cause, the remedy itself will be futile. And that is exactly what has happened in the case of the Sarda Act.

It is said that, if social reformers were sufficiently keen, the proper atmosphere for the working of the Act could have been created. Unfortunately, the social reformer is a being with a conscience but without a heavy purse, and the desired propaganda needs both. And against the overwhelming apathy of the public and government, and the far-flung nature of the evil itself, however much he might exert himself, the result in achievement may be best summarised in the Breton prayer, "Help me, O God, for my barque is so small, and thy ocean so vast".

In these circumstances, there could be no two opinions that a certain amount of authoritative legislation is essential. Such a demand is nothing new; it is seen at an increasing rate in even democratic countries which have lost faith in the old *laissez-faire*

theory of social legislation. Society as it is constituted at present with its manifold sections and cross-sections, with the divergent interests of its classes, with the power of its wealthy and the weakness of its poor, can never rest happy by saying "every man for himself and God for us all". For we all know the happy paraphrase of this old adage by Dickens who added, "as the elephant said when he danced among the chickens". Laws which recognise and tolerate social evils, and customs which have a retrogressive consequence, can never be beneficial to society. It was Aristotle who said that "the State was formed that men might live together, but exists that they may live nobly". If that noble life is possible only by restraining the individual's freedom to do wrong, it should surely be done. "The fetters of the bad self", comments Bosanquet, "are the symbols of freedom".

APPRECIATION

BY

SIR K. L. HAKSAR, K. C. I. E.,
Political Minister, Gwalior.

I read Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada's *Hindu Superiority* with the greatest admi

THE DAUGHTER'S RIGHT OF INHERITANCE¹

BY

DR. A. S. ALTEKAR, M. A., LL. B., D. Litt.,

*Head of the Department of Ancient Indian History and Culture,
Benares Hindu University.*

DR. G. V. Deshmukh had recently introduced a bill in the Legislative Assembly seeking to give the mother, the wife, the widow, the daughter and the widowed daughter-in-law of a predeceased son, the right to a share in the family property equal to that of the son. Owing to the exigencies of the situation, Dr. Deshmukh was compelled to delete the daughter from his bill. The daughter's right of inheritance is, however, bound to come before the legislature in the course of time. It is proposed to make a general survey here of her inheritance rights in the history of Hindu civilization; that may perhaps suggest suitable lines of approach to the problem.

As far as *stridhana* is concerned, the daughter's right of inheritance has been recognised since very early times. But *stridhana* property is generally small and what the daughter wants today is the right to a share equal to that of her brother, in the paternal property.

We have to distinguish between daughters without brothers and daughters with brothers. The right of inheritance of the former is now recognised by the law courts in the absence of the son and the widow on the strength of the well-known verse in Yajñavalkyasmṛiti, II, 135 :

पत्नी दुहितरश्चैव पितरौ भ्रातरस्तथा ।
तत्सुता गोत्रजा वंधुशिष्यसब्रह्मचारिणः ॥

It is however interesting to note that this right has passed through several vicissitudes in the course of Hindu civilization.

¹This article is based upon a portion of one of the chapters in the writer's book upon *Women in Hindu Civilization*.

The right was clearly recognised in the Vedic age; one *Mantra* clearly refers to brotherless daughters getting their father's property.¹ This property was, however, ultimately to pass to the daughter's son, who was to belong to the family, not of his father but of his maternal grand-father. In an age when the continuity of the family was regarded as of prime importance, the son-in-law deemed it a great calamity that his father-in-law should claim his sons. Very often therefore, heiresses in their own rights were compelled to remain unmarried in the Vedic Age², though this may appear incredible to the modern bride-groom, who leaves no stone unturned to select a bride, whose father has property but no sons. Eventually a compromise was effected by allowing the sons of brotherless daughters to offer *pindas* to the ancestors of both the families.

The inheritance rights of the daughter were considerably curtailed in the Sutra period (c. 500 B. C. to c. 200 A. D.). Gautama, Vasishtha and Manu do not mention even a brotherless daughter as an heir to her father. Apastamba would recognise her as an heir only in the absence of the *Sapindas*, teachers and disciples. This set-back in the inheritance rights was due to several causes; the *Upanayana* of girls had stopped and their education began to be neglected. When girls had to complete no educational course worth the name, their parents naturally began to marry them at the attainment of puberty. The new age further regarded marriage as compulsory for girls. The *putrika* custom, which allowed the daughter's sons to revert to the family of the maternal grand-father, had proved to be unpopular. So the collaterals were interested in the cancellation of the right of inheritance of the brotherless daughter, and Gautama and Vasishtha are their spokesmen.

Daughters, however, had their own champions. Dharma was one of them and he argued with Bhishma that the daughter was as much a child of her father as the son and should have an equal right of

¹अभ्रातेव पुंस एति प्रतीची गर्तासुगिव सनये धनानाम् । R. V. 1.124.7

²अमूर्या यन्ति योपितो हिरा लोहितवाससः । अभ्रातर इव जामयस्तिष्ठन्तु हतवर्चसः ॥
Atharva Veda, I. 17,1.

inheritance.¹ Bhishma, however, was prepared to concede the right only to the brotherless daughter. Yajnavalkya agreed with him in recognising the daughter's absolute right of inheritance under similar conditions. The advocacy of these two jurists eventually carried the day and society followed their lead, refusing to accept a suggested compromise that brotherless daughters might inherit the property till they were married or had become well settled after their marriage.² Property once vested cannot be easily divested.

The daughter's right of inheritance, when she had brothers, has also an interesting history behind it. In the Vedic age, marriage was not regarded as absolutely necessary for girls, and several of them used to spend a considerable portion of their lives, if not the whole of it, in the pursuit of studies as *brahmavadinis*. It was naturally difficult for society not to recognise their right to a share in their fathers' property. One Vedic *Mantra* clearly refers to such unmarried daughters receiving their rightful shares of inheritance in their paternal property.³ In course of time, when education became scarce among girls and marriage was regarded as compulsory, there remained no unmarried girls for whom brothers had to provide out of their patrimony. Their right to a share in the inheritance ceased to be recognised. Nevertheless one school of jurists continued to advocate that daughters and sons should have equal rights of inheritance. It is referred to in the *Nirukta* in a passage, which is perhaps an interpolation.⁴ This school had not many followers. All the Sutra and Smriti writers are opposed to concede a daughter the right of inheritance along with her brothers. Vishnusmriti is

¹ पुत्रवद्धि पितुस्तस्य कन्या भवितुमर्हति । XIII. 80, 10.

² This compromise has been, for instance, suggested by Narada (XII, 27) and Devanabhatta. (Smritichandrika, Vyavaharakanda, p 687. (Mysore edition).

³ अमाजूरिव पित्रोः सचा सती समानादा सदसस्त्वामिये भगम् ।

कृधि प्रकेतमुप मास्या भर दद्धिभागं तन्वो येन मामहः ॥ Rig Veda, II. 17, 7.

Sayana :—पतिमलभमाना सती दुहिता समानादात्मनः पित्रोश्च साधारणास्सददो गृहान् यथाभागं लभते..... ।

⁴ III, 4. It may be observed that all the texts advanced here to give an equal right of inheritance to the daughter are too weak to prove the case.

the only exception, but it also allows a daughter to inherit only till she is married.

The circumstances of their age will explain the attitude of the Smriti writers. Female education had practically disappeared in their age, so no provision had to be made for it from the paternal property. Marriage was compulsory for the girl and she was given proprietary rights in her husband's property. Marriage was the principal item of expenditure in the girl's life and we find all Smriti writers laying it down that an adequate portion of the patrimony ought to be set aside for the purpose. Nay, some jurists like Narada impose an absolute liability on brothers in this matter; even when no property has been inherited from the father, brothers were required to provide the necessary funds from out of their own self-acquired property.²

The usual view, however, was that a daughter should be entitled to a share equal to one fourth of that of her brother for her marriage settlement. This view has been expressed by Manu, Yajnavalkya and Brihaspati. Later commentators point out that the fourth share referred to by these writers was not to be interpreted too literally. If it was not sufficient to meet the normal expenses of the marriage, then, says Devanabhata, it was to be augmented and made even as large as her brother's.³ If, on the other hand, the property was very extensive, then, says Mitramishra, the whole of the fourth share was not to be necessarily spent; only that much was to be expended as may become reasonably necessary for the proper celebration of a suitable marriage and the consequent ceremonies.⁴

Most of the Smriti writers do not contemplate the desirability or possibility of married girls taking a share of their patrimony to

¹XVIII, 34, c/- मातरः पुत्रभागाजुसारेण भागहारिण्यः । अनूढा दुहितरश्च ।

²अविद्यमाने पित्रर्थे स्वांशादुद्धृत्य वा पुनः । अवश्यकार्याः संस्काराः आतृभिः पूर्वसंस्कृतैः ॥ XIII, 34.

³अल्पे विभाज्यधने पुत्रभागासाग्न्यं त्वेकैककन्याभागास्य ॥ p. 625.

⁴तस्मात्संस्कारोपयुक्तद्रव्यस्य दानमात्रं विवक्षितम् ॥

their new homes. Shukra, who flourished not earlier than 1,000 A. D., seems to be the only exception; he allows even a married daughter to have a share equal to one eighth of the son's.¹

India is a vast country and the different opinions recorded by the jurists in this matter may also be due to territorial variations in the scheme of inheritance. In spite of almost the unanimous refusal of the Smriti writers to recognise a daughter's right of inheritance in competition with her brother, one sometimes comes across daughters inheriting along with their brothers. One such case occurred in Karnataka in the last quarter of the 12th century A. D. An inscription at Mudgeri in Mysore State tells us that a cultivator named Machi divided his lands between his son and daughter; later on a dispute arose as the daughter's children began to encroach upon the land of the son's children. The record refers to the settlement of this quarrel.² Whether Karnataka differed from all the Smritis in recognising the daughter's right of inheritance, we do not know. As far as I am aware, the case referred to above is the only one so far known, and it is probable that we have here an instance of a father disposing off his self-acquired property according to his own will.

The balance of all the available evidence shows that during the last two thousand years and more, Hindu society has deemed it fit only to provide for marriages of its daughters, when they had brothers. It has refused to give them a share in inheritance.

The student of Hindu culture, however, can hardly turn a deaf ear to the present agitation for extending the daughter's rights of inheritance. Our cultural history, as briefly outlined above, shows that we have been modifying our laws of inheritance to suit changing circumstances. Time has now come to take a similar step.

Marriage is no doubt the normal state of life for the average adult man or woman. In modern Hindu society, however, as in the

¹मृताधिपे तु पुत्राद्या उक्तभागहराः स्मृताः । मात्रे दद्याच्चतुर्यांशं भगिन्यै मातुर्धनम् । IV. 5, 299 ff.

²*Epigraphia Carnatica*, Vol. VI, Mudgeri No. 24.

old Vedic one, there are some women who can either not marry or who would like to remain unmarried, to devote their lives to the cause of social service. The Vedic age allowed such women a share in the father's property, and we ought to do the same. In view of the fact that a daughter in this case will have a very small family responsibility, her share should be smaller than her brother's; I would suggest that it should be one half.

Should daughters, who eventually marry at the normal age, be allowed to inherit a share in their fathers' property? The Muslim law allows the sister a share equal to one half of her brother's; why should not the Hindu law do the same?

In the present circumstances, it would be wiser to strengthen the economic position of married women by giving them legally enforceable rights in their husbands' property rather than in their fathers'. There are several practical difficulties in following the latter course. Partition will naturally take place at the death of the father and a daughter married, say ten years before that event, will hardly be in a position to ascertain the precise financial position of her father's family as far as the movables are concerned. Her brothers can deprive her of a considerable share of her inheritance, by representing that subsequent to her marriage the financial position of the family deteriorated, necessitating the sale of a considerable part of the movable property. I understand that in the Muslim community, daughters succeed in getting the full share of their rights in the movable property only when they happen to be present at the time of the fathers' deaths. Married daughters will normally be staying away from the villages or towns of their fathers, and if they are allowed a share in the immovable property of their fathers, they being absentee landlords, will have to spend considerably in realising the income of their property. Besides, this would intensify the evil of the fragmentation of land holdings by cent per cent.

The best way to strengthen the proprietary position of Hindu women is to allow the wife a definite share in the husband's property. According to the Hindu Law, husband and wife are the joint owners

of the family property.¹ It was as a corollary of this proposition that the widow's right to succeed to her husband's property came to be recognised. We should now proceed a step further and insist that if, for sufficient and justifiable reasons, a wife finds it necessary to live separately from her husband, she should be legally entitled to a share in the husband's property, which should be equal to or somewhat smaller than that of her son. Of course, we must also modify the present law which empowers even a cruel and vicious husband to compel his wife to stay with him.

Generally speaking, a daughter will marry and lead a normally happy married life. As pointed out above, there are several practical difficulties in allowing her a share in the father's property. She will feel the necessity of economic independence, only if she is unfortunate in her married life and finds it impossible to stay with her husband. In order to provide for this contingency, we should amend the present law and invest her with the right of living separately from her husband and of demanding a share from him in his property. Those daughters, who cannot marry or choose to remain unmarried, should be entitled to a share in the father's property, say equal to one of the shares of their brothers.

Brothers, who are guardians of minor sisters, are required by Smriti writers to spend an amount for their marriages equal to one fourth of their own shares. In the modern age a proper education is as much a necessity for the girl as marriage. Sisters should now be entitled to demand that a proper amount should be spent for their education and marriage out of their patrimony, which might extend to even one half the shares of their brothers.

¹कुटुंबिनौ धनस्येशाते । आपस्तंब.

CULTURAL COALESCENCE IN THE ATHARVA VEDA

BY

Dr. MATHURA LAL SHARMA, M. A., D. Litt.,

State Historian, Kotah.

TWO peoples are brought in contact with each other either by conquest or by trade. In the former case, the conquerors dominate the conquered, and in the latter there is much of give and take. But domination does not always annihilate or obliterate the vanquished. Wounds of conquest are healed by time and life settles down to its peaceful routine, and then begins an interesting and civilized contest between two cultures. They repel and embrace each other till there is a coalescence of the two, in which the individuality of the weaker is merged in that of the stronger. It does not therefore matter how the contact of two cultures is brought about. It may be by conquest or by trade, the conditions ultimately resolve themselves into what has been called an interesting and civilised contest, in which the deciding factor is not force but intellect. Sometimes the conquerors are conquered and sometimes they become close friends. The weak, though not easily distinguishable, survive amidst the strong and it is in extremely rare cases that complete annihilation takes place.

This phenomenon of cultural coalescence is discernible at all times and in all racial contacts. In our country's history there are three notable instances of such coalescence, namely the Religion of the Atharvaveda, the Mahayana Buddhism and the Religion of the Mediaeval Saints. But in this short article we shall deal briefly only with the Atharva Veda Religion.

The Atharva Veda belongs to the period when, after the Aryan migration into the Gangetic plain, which was followed by a long-drawn warfare between the fair-complexioned noble ones and the dark-skinned aborigines, life has settled down to normality. The

insulated and stay-at-home Dravidians with their crude weapons and primitive thought were no match for the enterprising Aryans, who fought on fast steeds and invoked the thousand-eyed war-god to help them in the battle-field. The Aryans should not have found it difficult to reduce the Dravidians to the position of slaves or *dasyus*, though the process must have been necessarily very long. The Aryans had to be content with the enslavement of the aborigines, because the latter were too numerous and at the same time too useful to be annihilated. After a few generations, the bitterness of conquest was forgotten and the relations of master and slave between the Aryans and the Dravidians came to be regarded as the usual state of things. The Aryans unhesitatingly demanded service and the Dravidian ungrudgingly offered it. As tillers and wood-cutters, artisans and masons, and grooms and domestics, the Dravidians came in close contact with the Aryans who unconsciously began imbibing their language, thought and culture. An intelligent and proud Aryan could guard against the Dravidian influence, and preserve the chastity and integrity of his culture, but such considerations, of racial pride could hardly weigh with a simple Aryan housewife or an unsophisticated, honest Aryan soldier. He imparted and received unknowingly; and, least known to the reciters of the *mantras* and the performers of the sacrifices, he was building a culture which, though doubtless dominantly Aryan, was really a mixed one. There was coming into existence a cultural coalescence which, in spite of bigoted efforts to the contrary, was to become an established fact.

Such a coalescence is always marked by three stages, extremism, interpenetration and naturalization. When a racially proud and intellectually haughty people realise that the purity of their ideas is being diluted by infiltration of lower and alien thought, they busy themselves in self-preservation. In this effort they further purify their thought and sometimes take it to far-fetched extremes. They think that, at inaccessible heights, their ideas would remain safe from what they regard as low superstitions; but quite the opposite happens. The too subtle thought loses touch with the masses who, then, fall back upon the popular beliefs and superstitions, and accept

them as practicable standards. Now there remains no bar against the admission of the thoughts of the enslaved, and interpenetration sets in which soon becomes an established fact. The bigots realise, when it is too late, the mistake of extremism and are forced to make the best of a bad bargain. They have to endure what they cannot cure. They find that the alien ideas have acquired a foothold in the domain of their thought. Unable to dislodge these undesirable beliefs from the position they have acquired, the bigots set to naturalize them. The alien thoughts are reshaped and redressed and made to fit in the setting.

A close study of the Atharva Veda reveals these three stages in the coalescence of Aryan and Dravidian cultures. When life became normal, the custodians of the Vedic mantras must have perceived that the Dravidian beliefs were influencing Vedic thought. Soon they must have set to making their pure religion purer. These efforts at extremism are indicated by a number of theosophic hymns in the Atharva Veda. In subtlety of thought and grandeur of conception, they excel even the finest *suktas* of the Rigveda. Mark, for instance, the highly philosophic strain in "Truth, greatness, order, strength, creative fervour, spiritual exaltation, the sacrifice, support the earth. May this earth, the mistress of that which was and shall be, prepare for us a broad domain."

Note the depth of thought in 'Reverence to Prans to whom all this universe is subject, who is the Lord of all on whom the all is supported.' How bold is the idea expressed in 'Time, the steed, runs with seven reins, thousand-eyed, ageless, rich in seed. The seers, thinking holy thoughts, mount him, all the beings are his wheels.'!

These philosophic thoughts were too subtle to be grasped by the mass mind. A petty Aryan trader or a patient Dravidian ploughman wanted something more tangible and substantial. A common Aryan liked to offer a simple prayer to Agni and a Dravidian serf felt happy while pronouncing charms against a legion of demons of diseases. Such Aryans and Dravidians by the very nature of their professions had to come in constant contact with each other. The

both in fact, as too humble to let his racial arrogance or exclusiveness now eat itself, and allowed his serf free access to him in home and agistide. With the passage of time the contact became closer and more and more usual. The Aryan or the Dravidian regarded nothing antagonistic in each other's culture. The primitive Dravidian beliefs began to appeal to the Aryans and the Aryan gods became intelligible to the Dravidians. The two streams of thought began to converge till there was a happy confluence. Savita and Serpent, Dyaus and Demon Varuna and Vermin were now simultaneously addressed. It was but rarely that Agni was now invoked to lead on to the path of glory. People, both Aryan and Dravidian, prayed to this god to drive away death and disease and keep away the legions of demoniac beings. Gods and goblins, prayers and spells, faiths and beliefs so intermingled and interpenetrated that the distinction of Aryan and Dravidian vanished. The coalscence was complete. The Aryan priest, too arrogant to embrace the elements of a vanquished culture, discerned dangers to his religion in this phenomenon. He fretted and frowned but the process was irresistible. However, he maintained his prestige by incorporating the Dravidian beliefs in his own system of thought. The tree and serpent gods of the Dravidians were fitted into the Vedic pantheon, and their charms, spells and imprecations were dressed in the languages of the Vedic prayer. The materials were partly Aryan and partly Dravidian, but the structure built out of them was claimed to be Aryan. This structure is the Atharva Veda. Its alien character is clear on every page of it and is responsible for its tardy recognition as the fourth Veda. It contains many theosophic hymns, boldly conceived and skilfully composed, but it is still a book mainly of spells and charms. What is remarkable is that the magic formulas and spiteful imprecations are regarded as much Aryan as the delightful hymns addressed to the beautiful dawn. No coalescence of two antagonistic cultures could be more complete.

A TENACIOUS SOCIAL REFORMER

BY

A. S. IYENGAR.

Editor, Associated Press.

TO live till seventy in a country of infant mortality is itself something, and to have had a varied life of useful service to the people is rarer still. But this unique achievement is one that is shared by Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda with only a few others. It is for others, more competent than me to write of the early career and the several official and non-official positions occupied by Mr. Har Bilas Sarda. I shall confine myself to his work in India's Parliament, where he has left an indelible impress of his patient study, unruffled temper, calm judgment and impressive personality, and retired from it as one of the greatest social reformers of this age.

I have watched Mr. Sarda as a legislator for several years when he represented his province of Ajmer-Merwara. His interests were not confined to that small administrative unit which falls under the control of the Central Government, but extended throughout India. He never took a parochial view of any matter, though the claims of Ajmer-Merwara always found in him an able champion, especially during budget discussions. The cause of education in Ajmer-Merwara ever found in him an eloquent fighter, and the youth of his province, in particular, should be grateful to him for the Juvenile Smoking Bill which he got through the Legislative Assembly, though it was unfortunately given a short shrift of in that grave of all good causes—the Council of State.

Mr. Sarda's success as a social reformer is now a matter of history. When he chose to give notice of his bill to restrain child-marriage, he was but a comparatively unknown person, and no one ever thought that there would be such a tearing, raging propaganda

both in favour of and against it. Miss Mayo, by her book which has now earned immortal notoriety, also contributed to the vigour of the agitation and rendered a service to India by quickening the conscience of an otherwise wooden administration which had been accustomed for decades to excuse itself under the plea of religious neutrality. And the Child Marriage Restraint Bill became an Act, and gave Mr. Sarda a unique position as a social reformer for whose public-spiritedness not only the present generation in India, but generations yet unborn will cherish his name in grateful memory.

Mr. Sarda is not an orator. What indeed could have been the secret of his success? Here indeed is a point which those who are anxious for social reform or any reform might well take note of. The secret lies in his not annoying a single soul and always taking pains to cultivate the goodwill of those around him and whose support he requires for his plans. Sir Hari Singh Gour has also been responsible for several social reform measures introduced in the Assembly. But Mr. Har Bilas Sarda is better known throughout India as a social reformer than Sir Hari Singh Gour. This is because of the comprehensive nature of his measure and the great good it does to the greatest number. Moreover, he got such a highly contentious measure through the legislature, with the support not only of the Government but with a tenacity of purpose by winning over, by small degrees, the sympathy of even the orthodox party.

Any one who sees Mr. Sarda would take him to be an orthodox person with very conservative views, especially as he is a Marwari. But he has a breadth of vision and an outlook on life which is extremely catholic. Though he rarely spoke, his conviction for any good cause gave his utterances an eloquence which is at once as effective as it is convincing. He has no harsh word for any one and his methods were those of Pussyfoot Johnson. His Child-Marriage Restraint Act has been in operation for six years. But from his cloistered retreat of Ajmer-Merwara, Mr. Sarda has been ever longing for an effective enforcement of its provisions, in order that its beneficial effects might be noticed in

A TENACIOUS SOCIAL REFORMER

BY

A. S. IYENGAR.

...ated with his
...orm plans. If
...nd bless him for his
monumental piece of legislation, the Hindus of the future also may
be equally grateful to him, for Dr. Deshmukh has taken up his idea
and is piloting a bill for conferring on Hindu widows a statutory
right of share in the husband's property.

In politics also, Mr. Sarda has been a believer in slow but sure progress, and no popular cause ever lacked his support. Mr. Sarda is now seventy and though his huge hefty figure moves slowly on his weak legs, he never admits old age, for at heart he is ever young and his ambition to serve the country is undying. May it be the good fortune of India to deserve such an earnest and serviceable soul for many a long year to come !

A BRAVE QUEEN OF GUJRAT

BY

Dr. HIRANANDA SASTRI, M. A., M.O.L., D. Litt.,

Director of Archaeology, Baroda.

IT is said that the muse of History had very few votaries in ancient India and that the Hindu did not care to write history, for he worked under the idea that he lived for the next world and the world of to-day was unreal—why should he think of what is only an illusion or *māyā* ? But such ideas are now-a-days fast disappearing and the Hindu of to-day has begun to realise that he is moving in a matter-of-fact world. Sometimes he even does not care a straw for the *paraloka*. He is becoming more materialistic than even the Westerner, his *guru*. This is the result of his education which is practically irreligious. In one way the old Hindu was justified in disregarding History for he found that the angle of vision was very often different. The writer was not free from bias. Then where was the *iti-ha-ās*—this-took-place-like this or this was the case ? This is the reason why an Englishman describing Bonaparte portrays him generally as an ordinary soldier far below Wellington. If the historian or the biographer be a Frenchman, the case would be different. In most accounts, the Mussalman writers depict a Hindu as a *Kafir* void of any bravery. They always send him to *Dozakh* (Hell). They are unwilling to find any good quality in a *Kafar*. One is not surprised to find that the case is not dissimilar in other writers as well. The *purānas* are also not impartial in that respect. They extol the *devas* and deprecate the *dānavas*. Still we cannot ignore or condemn such accounts. We should not forget that the accounts given by the enthusiasts or persons who are aliens or are not of the same way of thinking may be giving a fanatical or unwholesome religious complexion to their views and their accounts may be coloured and tinged with *odium theologicum*. Students of the mediaeval

history of India are familiar with the accounts of Muslim writers and of others who depend upon the latter. Whenever they describe the fight between a Mussalman and a Hindu they would as a rule declare victory to their co-religionist, to whom somehow or other the laurels are given. In the case of Prithvīrāja, for instance, who fought Shahabuddin Ghorī and routed him at the battle of Tarāin, the historians of this type would even abuse the successful Rājput hero as a wretch going to hell.

But all this does not mean that such accounts are to be condemned as useless. What is meant is that they should be verified and what is true should be accepted as such.

यस्तर्केणानुसन्धत्ते
स 'सत्यं' वेद नेतरः ।

Leaving these generalisations aside, we find that Gujrāt remained unattacked by the Mussalmans for a considerable time after the inroads of the said Ghorī invader. Even the attack of Mahmūd of Ghazni was not followed by any Muslim invasion. Similarly, in later days we find that Kāthiāwād was not subjected to any European attacks for a pretty long time. There must have been reasons for such immunity and it looks that counter attacks and the power of resistance displayed by the inhabitants of Gujrāt must have proved equal to the occasion and put a stop to the foreign invasion. Mahmūd was successful in sacking the temple of Somanātha. This we all know. The lamentations and the prayers of the Hindus proved futile and the *butshikan* not only came off triumphant, but took away the Hindu god to throw it at the feet of the Mussalmans of Ghazni. We also know that he was worsted during his return journey. The accounts given by Ibn Asīr and other Mussalman writers show how the Hindus suffered on account of their credulity. The invaders were working havoc, while the credulous votaries of Somanātha were confident that the idol 'would cut off the last man of the foe and destroy them all'. Some of them hurried to the idol, cast themselves on the ground before it and besought him to grant them victory. But the God heeded them not, for: 'न कृते श्रान्तस्य

सख्खाय देवा.' His nominee, who was probably a scion of some local dynasty and appointed to govern the Kingdom of 'Sumnat' at the time of his departure to Ghazni, was ousted by the local people. We are told by the Mussalman chronicles that Mahmūd was so enamoured of Somanātha, that he wanted to make it his capital and abandon Khorasan in its favour. We are further told that his ministers or courtiers represented to him that his authority in India was not great and it would be politic to select some local person to represent him. "So far, at any rate, as the policy adopted by Mahmūd in dealing with the territory of 'Somnat' and the broad fact that his nominee did not long succeed in maintaining himself are concerned, the fact may perhaps be safely accepted as authentic history"¹ We also know that his army at his return to his native country after the invasion of Somanatha was misled by a Brahmin guide and had to perish in the waterless desert of Sind. Enraged at this act of the guide, who was anxious to get his motherland avenged, he put him to death. The *Tarikh-i-Nāsari* gives the spirited reply of the guide to Mahmūd—"I have devoted my life for the sake of my deity and have brought thee and thy army into this desert, where no water is, in order that all may perish." These incidents and the fact that 'the great desert' through which his hosts had to pass must have gone by far to dissuade the avaricious soldier from the North-west from invading the West Coast or Kāthiāwād-Gujarat.

Later on, Muiz-ud-dīn bin Sām, otherwise known, as Shahabuddīn Ghorī, led an army to Uch in the Hijri year 1574, *i. e.*, 1178 A. D. and after subduing Multan proposed to march through the sandy desert against Gujrat. Rājā Bhīmadeva of Nāharvādā, *i. e.* Anahilavādā, met him and, "after a hard fought battle inflicted such a defeat upon him that the Ghorī had much difficulty in getting back to Ghazni."² This defeat of the powerful Mussalman invader seems to have been the chief cause of the check alluded to above. The *Tarikh-i-Sorath*³ wrongly connects this with Mahmūd, but Bayley and others have

¹*History of Gujrat*, Sir Edward Clive Bayley, p. 34.

²*Ibid*; p. 85.

³*Tarikh-i-Sorath*, Burgess, translation, pp. 111-113.

already shown that the invader routed by the Hindus of Gujrāt was Shahāb-ud-dīn, who is considered to be the real founder of Islamic rule in India. The rout must have been very drastic as would appear from the account found in *Tārīkh-i-Sorath*. This book is no doubt of late origin, but, as Burgess and others have remarked, it has handed down a tradition which preserves a historical fact. As translated by Burgess the portion recording it runs as follows:—

Rājā Mandalika, son of Ganarāj, mounted the throne of Sorath in Samvat 1047.

Fight of Rājā Mandalika with Mahmūd Ghaznavī.

Sultan Mahmud Ghazanvi marched with an army from Ghazni to Gujrāt with the intention of carrying on a religious war. In Samvat 1078 (A. D. 1021, A. H. 414) he demolished the temple of Shri Somanātha and returned. This act so provoked the Mahārājā Mandalika, who was a protector of his own religion, that, he marched with Bhīmadeva, the Rājā of Gujrāt, in pursuit:

They ran like fawns and leaped like onagers,

As lightening now, and now outvying wind.

The Muhammadans did not make a great stand, but fled. Many of them were slain by Hindu scimitars and prostrated by Rajput war-clubs, and when the sun of the Raja's fortune rose to the zenith, Shah Mahmud took to his heels in dismay and saved his life, but many of his followers, of both sexes were captured. Turkish, Afghan, and Mughal female prisoners were if they happened to be virgins, considered pure according to their own belief, and were without any difficulty taken as wives; the others were purified, and the captives were after that disposed of according to the command, "the wicked women to the wicked men, and the good women to the good men" (*Qoran*, XXIV. 26); the low females were joined to low men. Respectable men were compelled to shave their beards, and were enrolled among the Shekavat and the Wadhel tribes of Rajputs; whilst the lower kinds were allotted to the castes of Kolis, Khānts, Bābriās, and Mers. All, however, were allowed to retain the wedding and funeral ceremonies current among

themselves, and to remain aloof from those of other classes; but God knows best.

During the reign of Mandalika, dharmashālās, temples, tanks, bridges and vāvs were constructed, and it lasted for forty-eight years and two months."

This incident must have had its own effect on the hearts of the foreign invaders and given a breath of relief to Western India for nearly a century. Besides, it went to prove that Hinduism was not so conservative as it is supposed to be—it could absorb outsiders even during the mediaeval period just as it did during the early ages by taking the barbarian S'aka into its own fold—Kanishka, Mālāda and others are splendid examples of proselytisation by the Hindus.

Here the question arises, who was the invader in 1178 A. D., and who was the Indian ruler who so successfully resisted him?

Ajayapāla had succeeded Kūmarapāla, the famous Chaulukya king in 1174 A. D., and was murdered in 1177 A. D., when Mūlarāja alias Bāla, Mūlarāja succeeded him. His mother was Naiki Devi, who was the daughter of Paramarddi, *i e*, king Paramarddi alias. Shiva Chitta who ruled from 1147 to 1175 A. D. According to the late Dr. Fleet, this Paramarddi was a Kadamba King. The *Prabandhachintāmani* also corroborates this identification. Besides the very name Naiki Devi is southern. Some of the Sanskrit historical *Kāvyas* state that even in his childhood, Mūlarāja II dispersed the Turushka or Muhammadan army. Mr. A. M. T. Jackson remarks¹, "We know much less about this important event than its importance deserves, for, with the exception of a raid in A. D. 1197 by one of Ghori's generals, this victory secured Gujrat from any serious Muhammadan attack for more than a century." We learn from various grants² made by Bhimadeva II that Mūlarāja II, described as a hero, overcame in battle the ruler of the *Gurjjanakas*, who were so hard to defeat. Dr. Buhler has pointed out that Gurjjanaka is a Sanskritised form of the name Ghazni.² As a matter of fact, the leader of the Mussalman army was

1. *Vide* his note 4 on p. 195 in the *Bombay Gazetteer*, Vol. I, Part I.

2. *Indian Antiquary*, VI, pp. 195, 198, 200, 201.

Muhammad of Ghor, and the battle took place in 1178 A. D..... In these accounts Bhīma's name is wrongly given in place of Mūlarāja II. The latter remained on the *Gadī* for a short period, but Bhīma ruled for a very long time. Both these rulers were the sons of this brave queen, Nāikī Devī. The *Kirtikaumudī*¹ says that Bhīma was the younger brother of Mūlarāja whom he succeeded while yet a child. The *Prabandhachintāmaṇi*² states that the valiant queen, Nāikī Devī fought the enemy holding her infant son in her lap (उत्संगे शिशुं सुतं विधाय). Mūlarāja died in his infancy and Bhīma was also a child when he was installed on the *Gadī*. Gujrāt was attacked by the Mussalmans when the Rājā was only a child; the actual ruler of the province being his mother Nāikī Devī. It was she who fought the *Turushkas* according to the *Prabandhachintāmaṇi*, taking her infant son in her lap. Though both Mūlarāja and Bhīmadeva were mere babes when they were installed, yet the ruler in whose time the invasion took place must have been Mūlarāja.

Let us see how far this account is based on facts. The defeat of the *Turushkas* is referred to in the historical *Kāvya*s. These *Kāvya*s, in spite of their giving poetical embellishments, are recording a historical fact which the Muhammadan historians have also accepted as such. These *Kāvya*s do not however give the facts in full. The *Prabandhachintāmaṇi* of Merutunga makes the matter much more clear. The way in which it does so is plain and simple and free from any exaggeration whatsoever. It says, "Ajayadeva ruled for three years, beginning from V. S. 1230. Bāla-Mulādeva ruled for three years beginning from V. S. 1233. His mother, queen Nāikī Devī, the daughter of king Parmarddi taking her son in her lap, fought at a *ghāt* named Gadarāraghatta, and conquered the king of the *Mlechchhas*³ by the aid of a mass of rain-clouds, that came out of season attracted by her virtue."

The *Sukritasankīrtana*⁴ of Arisimha in saying :—

¹*Kirtikaumudī* (II st. 59—61.)

²*Prabandhachintāmaṇi* of Merutunga, trs., C. H. Tawney, p. 154.

³Forbes shows from Ferishta that this king was Shaha-bud-din Ghori. This identification is accepted by Bühler. Ind. Ant. VI., P. 187.

⁴Canto, ii., st. 46.

.....किल मूलराजः
 तुरुष्कशीर्षाणि शिशुर्जयश्री-
 र्जता फलानीव लसन्नगृहात् ।

would corroborate the statement—the Hindu victory over the Mussalmans. It is a historical *Mahākāvya* and describes the good deeds of Vastupāl. Arisimha, the author was a protege of Vastupāl and wrote it about V. S. 1287 (1236 A. D.)

The Turushkas mentioned in the above quoted stanzas were the hosts of Muhammad Shāhabuddīn Ghorī.

The *Kirtikaumudi*¹ of Someśvara refers to the same fact. Someśvara was the family priest of Bhīmadeva of Anahilavādā and of Lavanaprasāda of Dholka and was patronised by Vastupāla and Tejapāla, the two Jaina ministers of Viradhavala.

These accounts recorded in the above-mentioned historical *Kāvyas* would show that the Hindus, though very often disunited and thereby defeated by the foreigners did contain elements which very often won back the fair name they had had in their past history. Very few such *Kāvyas* are known. Still those which have been found out so far would show that Hindu history is not so black as it is unoften represented to be. European and other scholars like the late Dr. Bühler have realised their importance, and this note which is based on such compositions is also meant to establish their value. The heroism displayed by queen Nāiki Devi, the brave mother of Bāla Mūlarāja, is not the solitary instance. Mahārānī Lakshmibāi of Jhansi, we are told, displayed her heroism in the same way. She tied her son to her back and riding her horse, sword in hand, plunged in the thick of the battle and cutting down many of

¹मूलराजस्तदाङ्गजः ॥ ५६

चापलादिव बालेन रिहता समराङ्गणे

तुरुष्काधिपतेर्येन विप्रकीर्णा वरुथिनी ॥ ५७

‘धन धन भारत की छत्रानी

वीरवधू और वीर-प्रसविनी

वीर कन्यका जानी’

her foes immortalised her fair name. Such martial deeds displayed by the noble daughters of India go to raise the head of their motherland aloft. The Hindus had lost the power of assimilation which they possessed, as is learnt from the Vedic injunction “*Krinvanto visvam-āryam*—Aryanise, civilize the world”.

The above mentioned victory and the proscletyzation of the *Mlechchhas* by the brave queen, Nāikī Devī are facts not known to general readers of Indian history. That they are not recorded by Mussalman writers need not cause any surprise for they go to the credit of the “despised Kafir”. But all the same they remain as historical truths. These and similar other facts mentioned in the above quoted works and other *Kāvyaś* as well-as inscriptional accounts can well be investigated and corroborated with the help of other accounts. But they should not be discarded simply because they are not recorded by the Mussalman historiographers and annalists. Such noble deeds should be recorded in golden letters as they go to win all-round approbation for the noble daughters of India.

THINGS TO COME

BY

PROF. E. E. SPEIGHT, B. A. (LONDON),

Ootacamund.

From the burning heart of man
I see, beyond the sentinels of the mind,
A world of wonder forming. Angels glide
Amid the wide confusion, urging the chosen
Forth to the great adventure. War is here,
Sternier than ever, battering down the bounds
Of all our fathers settled. Good and evil
Go strangely side by side; the doomed, the saviours
Strangely commingled. We are passing through
To a new vision, larger reverence
And ordered ways undreamt of. Reason wanes
Before a brighter glow; determination
Comes to the rescue of a thousand hopes
Unvoiced in the despair; the heaving plains
Of old security break up and free
The breath of Earth, the insuppressible
Fountains of opportunity; and men shall seek
And find, amazed, amid the ruination
New wealth beyond all hoarding, wilder dangers,
Insistent challenges, insight revealing
Pathways to prophecy, and prophecy
A vast dismantling of the trusted lore
Saved from the fading past.

Our speech lies low,
Our song is silent, in the fugal dawn
Of cosmic understanding, wisdom drawn
From Suns unseen, from worlds of worlds revolving
Within the blood, the blossom and the blessing
Of infinite nearness in the infinite void,
Eternities within our languid moments,
And love behind all loss.

THE POETRY OF RABINDRANATH TAGORE

BY

PROF. D. C. SHARMA, M. A.,
Barcilly College.

IN Rabindranath Tagore we have the greatest of our modern poets and one of the greatest of all times. He is the representative poet of our country and has 'mirrored and epitomised the soul of India', as no other poet has done since Kalidasa. Rabindranath belongs to the most gifted family of Bengal. The Tagores of Calcutta have been, it is said, the greatest representatives of the composite Bengali culture that developed under Muslim rule in Bengal. Ever since, his family has remained pre-eminent by reason of its having monopolised art and scholarship during successive generations in that province. His grandfather, Dwarkanath Tagore, may share with Raja Ram Mohun Roy, some of the glory of being one of the foremost apostles of the cultural renaissance in Bengal. His father, Devendranath Tagore, was for long the revered leader of the Brahmo Samaj and exercised a profound influence on the mental and spiritual make-up of his illustrious son.

As a poet, he claims descent from the Vaishnavite bards of Mediaeval Bengal and is thoroughly inoculated with the serum of their mysticism. His poems, like those of most of his poetical forbears, combine in them the musical appeal with the poetic, so that most of them are songs. One of the main reasons of his popularity is to be found in these exquisite songs. They are about one thousand five hundred in all, and have extraordinary tenderness and lightness and above all, a depth of emotion which has hardly been surpassed. "They are popular," as rightly observes Thompson, his biographer and critic, "also because in addition to his message there is a wealth of beautiful phrases and images which are the essence of poetry". His Song of Death and Song of Life are among the most

beautiful things in literature. Even more beautiful are his Evening Songs which sent Dr. Brajendra Nath Seal into raptures and made him speak of "aerial fascinations and somnolescences, dissolving fancies and sleepy enchantments, twilight memories of days of fancy and fire, ghostly visitings of radiant effulgences or the lightning flashes of Maenad-like inspiration which float under the grey skies of evening and are transfixed and crystallised for us in many a page of delicate silver-lined analysis of subtly-woven variegated, imaginative synthesis". Again, clouds appear on the aerial stage like dancers shaking their tambourines of thunder and disappearing; the sunlight rays and mass of clouds draw their shadows like the strokes of a brush over autumn fields of ripening paddy, such vivid poetical descriptions with all the luxuriance of imagery impart a morning freshness and romance to his songs and poems. His description of a sea-storm in *Manasi* remains one of the grandest in literature, just as his 'Urbasi' which typifies the passionate adoration of beauty, is one of the greatest lyrics. Indeed, it is one of those poems which have assured him a place among the great lyric poets of the world.

Rabindranath Tagore bears a striking resemblance as a poet to Browning, with whom he has often been compared. While, however, unlike Browning he is a representative poet of his time, it does not imply that his poetry reflects the prevailing moods and whims of the passing day. Nothing could be farther from the truth. His poetry has universality and he deals with the fundamental truths of humanity, the primal affections and emotions that have moved man for all times. He has a distinct message of hope and joy, based on the Vaishnav doctrines of Love, which he had imbibed from Kabir, Tukaram and Chandi Das. Their poems exerted a profound influence on Rabindranath and he inherited from them that sense of sublime mysticism which runs like a silver thread through the texture of his poetry. His mysticism, based as it is on spiritualism, is deeper and profounder than that of any English poet. Indeed no English poet can rightly be called perfectly mystic, not even Blake or Shelley, Rossetti or Tennyson or Browning. Some of the modern

poets, namely T. S. Eliot, Ralph Hodgson, D. H. Lawrence, W. B. Yeats, A. E., Plunkett and Edward Thompson have written mystic poetry but they do not approach Rabindranath. And the reason is not far to seek. Mysticism in English poetry has not been susceptible of a persistent consciousness of the immanence of the Divine Spirit, or the fundamental unity of self and external phenomena. It has been little more than an attitude or a mode of feeling and thought and though from the thirteenth century onward, many of the English poets have attempted to interpret life in terms of mystic ideas and symbols, yet it has never been a steady and informing force in English poetry. Even to-day, while mysticism colours the poetry of so many poets, it cannot be said to be representative of the spirit of modern poetry which prefers 'fact to ideal'. Rabindranath finds 'one great pulse beating throughout the whole Universe'. To him, as to a Vedantist, the consciousness of Unity in Diversity, of the Omnipresence of the Divine Spirit that informs and moves the world and links all objects as in a chain, is never lost. The poet has exalted this cosmic unity in poetry, as Sir Jagdish Bose in his scientific discoveries. He has seen "behind new veils the face of the one beloved and a longing pervades the spring breeze—the longing that is full of the whisper of ages without beginning." Again, in the *Gitanjali*, he says, "Raise the stone, there thou shalt find me, clear the wood and there am I."

Rabindranath is a great poet of Nature. He is susceptible to the subtle influences of it and finds, like Wordsworth, spirit in Nature. He has given fascinating pictures of landscapes. He is synthetic in his treatment of Nature and he uses symbols. All objects and phenomena are so many symbols of Beauty to him. In his Address to the Sea, he sees an affinity between the voices of the sea and our own soul. Thus, to quote Sir Radhakrishnan, he loves Nature for the intimations it gives of a higher and spiritual life. Equally great is he as a child-poet. He enters into the minds and the hearts of children, identifies himself with their primrose fancies and wild ideas and then interprets their emotions and feelings in poems of great tenderness and charm. The 'Crescent Moon' contains

most of his boy poems, which present the varying moods and predilections of children. His children are generally naughty, but always smart and agile like the 'Hero' who shows a wonderful spirit of enterprize. As a poet of child-hood he ranks with Walter de la Mare, Stevenson and Blake. Walter de la Mare, who is probably the greatest of English poets of child-hood is intensively objective and detached. Martha and others are lovable figures no doubt, but they appear "half-dream figures of a child's memory". His 'Crescent Moon' and other child-poems may be placed by the side of 'Peacock Pie', "Songs of child-hood" or Stevenson's 'Child's Garden of Verses'.

No account of his poetry would be complete without a reference to the note of patriotism in it. His patriotic songs are refined and restrained without any bravado and gasconade. His nationalism is of a cosmopolitan type and he detests chauvinism. His poems are like a trumpet call to the nation and he is like a beacon-light pointing to India the path of the Spirit. His voice seems to instil into the sinking heart of India "faith in herself, faith in the future and faith in the world." He places certain high ideals before his country and ultimately exclaims, "Into that haven of Freedom, my Father, let my country awake."

Rabindranath Tagore has tried many phases of literature, but he has succeeded best as poet—a lyric poet and his most ambitious work is perhaps the *Gitanjali* which was written in tragic circumstances of personal bereavement and which takes rank, according to some, with the *Rubaiyat* of Omar Khayyam. It derives its inspiration from the spirit. His other important volumes of verse which a reader would do well to read are *The Gardener*, *Stray Birds*, *Fruit-Gathering*, *Lover's Gift & Crossing*.

In a discussion of the poetry of Dr. Tagore, one cannot help observing that his style is often monotonous. There is, a boring repetition of the phraseology of certain flowers, plants seasons, etc. so that a critic has somewhat humorously but pointedly remarked, "In Rabindranath flowers are always opening and the wind is always blowing". Again by his spontaneity, the varied beauty of his pictures

and the musical rush of his lines, 'he dazzles where he ought to convince'. His occasional want of contact with realities and his brevity make him obscure and vague, as he often is in the *Gitanjali*. Another charge against him is the want of form in his poetry. He writes 'in areas and not lines'. But with all these shortcomings, he remains a great poet endowed with creative intuition and high poetic inspiration. A great poet cannot be nailed down to technique and prosody, he transcends these and is a law unto himself. So if Tagore ignores them, he writes his verses in that rhythmical prose which has the dissolving melody and verve of great masters of song; it is the same prose in which are written the *Songs of Solomon*, and Whitman's *Leaves of Grass*. And when all things are considered, we have to endorse fully Sir Radhakrishnan's verdict that his poetry is 'a light that fills the mind, a song that stirs the blood and a hymn that moves the heart.'

THE MESSAGE OF THE VEDAS

BY

GANGA PRASAD, M. A., M. R. A. S.,

Chief Judge, Tehri State.

THE Vedas are the sacred scriptures of not only the Arya Samaj, but of all Hindus. The numerous sects of Hinduism whether coming under Vaishnavas, Shaivas, Shaktas, or Smartas, and the different schools of Hindu Philosophy whether coming under dualists द्वैत, non-dualists अद्वैत, or modified non-dualists विशिष्टाद्वैत, accept the paramount authority of the Vedas and believe them as the primeval divine revelation, however they may differ among themselves in other matters. The following principle is generally accepted :—

श्रुतिस्मृतिपुराणानां विरोधो यत्र दृश्यते,
तत्र श्रौतं प्रमाणं तु तयोर्द्वये स्मृतिर्वरा ॥

“Whenever a conflict is seen among the Vedas, Smritis, and Puranas, there the Vedic teaching is to be taken as authority; while of the other two, the Smriti is to be preferred” or

श्रुतिस्मृतिविरोधे तु श्रुतिरेव गरीयसी

“In case of a conflict between the Vedas and the Smritis, the Vedas are more authoritative.”

The Arya Samaj, and its founder Swami Dayanand Saraswati have practically rejected the authority of the Puranas, and preach that in matters of religion the authority of the Vedas is supreme and that whatever is conformable to them is to be accepted, and the contrary is to be rejected. The fact is that the Vedas teach a most rational and scientific, and at the same time a natural, pure and simple religion, altogether free from the superstitions and social evils which disfigure the modern Hinduism and are responsible for the present degradation of the Hindus. In the Puranas, that religion

has undergone a radical change for the worse. In place of a pure monotheism taught in the Vedas, the worship of numerous and frequently antagonistic deities, as taught in the various Puranas, has come into practice. Idolatry which was quite unknown in Vedic times has become prevalent. In place of a natural classification of society into four Varnas, *viz.*, Brahmins, Kshatriyas, Vaishyas and Shudras, based on natural aptitudes and voluntary choice, which gave free scope and equal opportunities to all individuals for progress according to their qualifications and industry, a most iniquitous and unnatural system of hereditary castes has come into vogue which has split up Hindus into numberless subdivisions wrecking all social and political unity, denied opportunities of progress to a vast majority of the community, or the so called Shudras, and branded millions of them as "untouchables" thus condemning them to a life of great miseries.

The position of women, who in the Vedas are accorded equal privileges with men, became very deplorable in the Puranas. They were denied the right to get education, and doomed to the seclusion of *Pardah*. Widow remarriage which was allowed in the Vedas was prohibited. Adult marriage so clearly taught in the Vedas gave place to child-marriage leading to the physical and intellectual deterioration of the race, and increasing the number of child-widows, doomed to perpetual widowhood.

The position of the Arya Samaj with regard to the Vedas as stated above is sometimes characterised as "pouring new wine into old bottles", and it is contended that the Arya Samaj and its founder borrowed these ideas of religious and social reforms from Western education and have attributed them to the Vedas. A study of the works of Swami Dayanand Saraswati, who, as is well-known, had received no western education should convince every earnest student that all his teachings as indicated above, are really based on the Vedas.

The great scholar, Sir William Hunter who cannot be suspected of partiality for the Vedas recognises that the old Vedic religion

was very different from modern Hinduism or Puranic religion which he calls an "amorphous growth", a "joint product of non-Aryan darkness, and of Aryan light". He has explicitly stated that like widow-burning, "the other dark features of Hinduism also rest not upon the Vedic scriptures, but are the result of a human compromise between Aryan civilization and non-Aryan barbarism". I need hardly state that when speaking of "the great religious movements of our day" he distinctly refers to the Arya Samaj. For his book from which I have quoted appeared in 1882, when the work of Swami Dayanand Saraswati who "rejected the authority of mediaeval Hinduism and appealed back to the Veda." His chief endeavour was to rid Hinduism of its dark features, its evil customs and superstitions which are a later accretion forming an ugly crust over it, and thus to restore it to its pristine purity.

The Arya Samaj maintains that the Vedas are in full accord with reason and science. This is no new dogma. The *Sankhya Darshana* says—"बुद्धिपूर्वा वाक्यरूपतिर्वेदे" The teachings of the Veda are in accord with reason." This is looked upon by those who have received western education as an extravagant claim. For, in Europe there was a bitter conflict between Science and Religion for several centuries. This was so because in Europe science was first cultivated by Muhammadans who conquered Spain in the eighth century and established a large University at Cordova. They translated many Sanskrit and Greek books and introduced Arithmetic and Algebra and Trigonometry, which they had learnt from India, into Europe, thus laying the foundation of Astronomy, Physics and Chemistry. On account of their religion they came into conflict with Christian Europe which therefore put a ban also on science which they had introduced.

In ancient India, a conflict between science and religion was simply out of question. For the very word *Veda* means knowledge, being derived from the root *Vid* to know, as the word *Science* is derived from *Scio* to know. In fact, all sciences in ancient India were cultivated, and regarded as parts of the Veda, and were classed as (i) Upavedas (i. e., subordinate Vedas), (ii) Vedangas (i. e., limbs of the Vedas), and (iii) Upangas (i. e., subordinate limbs of the Vedas). In

Puranic or mediaeval times, the Vedas were unfortunately forgotten or ignored. They were looked upon and also wrongly interpreted as books of only ritual, instead of books of knowledge as their very name signifies. They were thus only recited at certain ceremonies and there were very few persons even among good Sanskrit scholars who knew or cared to know their meanings. In fact, they ceased to be studied. It was the genius of the great Dayanand who having studied the Vedas with the help of ancient commentaries like Yaska's *Nirukta* and *Brahmanas*, found out their true meaning, and promulgated it to India and to the world thus rescuing them from the oblivion to which they had been consigned.

It is not surprising that with such a noble and liberal religion which identified itself with knowledge and science, this ancient land called Aryavarta developed a high civilization in very early times (while most of Europe was still in a state of barbarism). Education was free and wide-spread, and commenced at an early age. Every child after his investiture with the sacred thread was sent to a *Gurukula* which meant a residential school or college. There were also bigger *Gurukulas* or *Ashramas* which were large universities where as many as ten thousand students were taught not only religion, as is commonly supposed, but also arts and sciences. These universities existed in this land long before the idea of a University dawned on the European mind. Even in later times, large Universities such as Taxila or Nalanda existed in this country, the ruins of which can still be seen. They were visited by the famous Chinese traveller Hiuen Tsang in the seventh century. Hiuen Tsang himself stayed and studied at Nalanda for a considerable time, and he says in his narratives that there were several thousand monks studying there. The University at Taxila flourished in Alexander's time and even as late as the eighth or ninth century when during the reign of Harun Rashid, the celebrated Caliph of Bagdad, Arab students also used to attend it chiefly for studying the science of medicine. The ancient Indians made great progress in arts and sciences as well as in philosophy and religion, and have made a valuable contribution to the literature and culture of the world.

They may be said to have been the first teachers of mankind in several sciences *e. g.*, Arithmetic, Algebra, Medicine, Music, &c. The subject has been dealt with in an exhaustive and admirable manner by Mr. Har Bilas Sarda, the worthy recipient of the present volume, in his celebrated work *Hindu Superiority* which contains a mass of valuable testimony from a number of great scholars including some eminent scholars and savants of Europe to the remarkable achievements of the Hindus in the past, in nearly all spheres of human activity.

The Vedas are called (triple science), because they consist of three parts, *viz.*, *Jnana* (knowledge), *Karma* (works), and *Bhakti* (devotion), which is an all-comprehensive division of all that man can attain for the human mind, has three functions, *viz.*, *knowing*, *willing* and *feeling*.

I need hardly say how vast are the fields of knowledge to which our present intellectual achievements have only opened our view, and how infinitely vaster regions still remain beyond our pen! Sir Edwin Arnold in his famous poem, the *Light of Asia*, containing the life and teaching of Gautama Buddha, has aptly put the following beautiful words in the last speech of the Master:—

“Veil after veil will lift

But there must be

Veil upon veil behind.”

The last veil can lift only when a man attains to *Mukti* or deliverance.

The great German poet and philosopher Goethe, while dying cried for, “Light, more Light”. Similarly Bharadwaj on his death-bed cried for full and perfect knowledge. There can be no higher aspiration for man.

HAR BILAS SARDA AS A LEGISLATOR

BY

DURGA DAS,

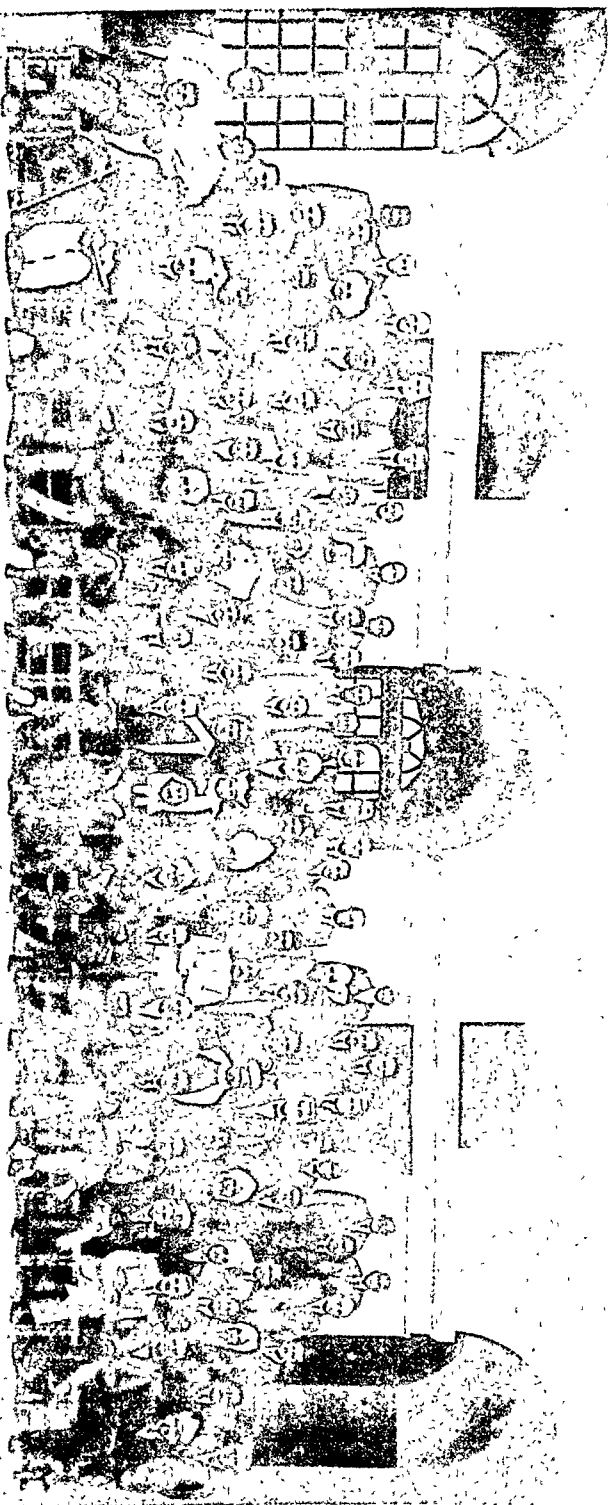
Editor, Associated Press of India, Simla.

AS a legislator, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarma had a dual personality. His speeches had solid matter, but they were rarely heard with the attention they deserved. The reason was partly, the low voice of the speaker and partly, the distaste of all popular houses to speeches bordering on essays. And yet there have been few Members of the Legislative Assembly who have enjoyed the respect that Mr. Sarma had earned by his studies and patriotism. It was his faith in social reform which infected his colleagues and won from Government an alliance so essential to the piloting of the Child-Marriage Restraint Act.

When the history of the Montford Reforms comes to be written, and the effect of legislative achievements is weighed in the balance of national progress, Mr. Har Bilas Sarma will be found to have earned a most honoured place. His achievement, so colossal and yet so unostentatiously achieved by so unostentatious a man as he, would be welcomed as providing India with the first fruits of enlightened social legislation. I feel that the success of Mr. Sarma was due to the basic law of life, that he who sows reaps the harvest. Through a life devoted to the cause of social reform and research, Mr. Har Bilas had won the title to give India a lead in the social field. By the Superior Will he found himself in the Assembly and the Ballot Box, the party currents and cross currents—all worked invisibly to help him to reap the harvest, when others, more skilful in the legislative technique were left behind.

Well may his countrymen tender him their heartfelt thanks for his great service to the motherland.

LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY, NEW DELHI. 1933 A.D.



HAR BILAS SARDA: SIXTH FROM THE LEFT (Sitting).

CULTURAL MOVEMENTS

BY

PROF. P. B. ADHIKARI, M. A.,
Benares Hindu University.

LOOKING at the historical movements of culture in the world of humanity, we are simply struck with wonder by certain peculiar phenomena which pervade them all. Wherever two nations have come into close contact, whether by political conquest or otherwise, it is not the case always that the conquerors have given their own culture to the people conquered, nor the larger number in contact with the smaller have succeeded in enforcing their own ideas and ideals on the latter. The result has often been quite the reverse, wherever the groups concerned differ in their cultures. There has been in such cases a mutual 'give and take.' The superior culture, whether the superiority lies in mere material or spiritual values, has unconsciously been imbibed by the inferior. In this borrowing of the superior by the inferior, again, the acquisition has not been always a pure imitation. There has gone on a peculiar adaptation, the borrowed elements being modified, more or less, in accordance with the mentality of the borrower. The result has been a distortion of the ideas adopted. And in course of time, this distorted view of the original comes to be proclaimed with pride as their own inherent culture, forgetting the source from which the influence came. Nay, the elements inadequately imbibed undergo changes in the meantime and become encrusted with ideas generated by subsequent historical incidents, social or political.

The statements made above in the abstract may be illustrated from the cultural history of different nations, ancient and modern. Looking back to the most ancient days of Egypt, of which some relics and records have of late been discovered, we find that the people there had attained a high material and spiritual level

in their culture. It is not known definitely from what external sources, if any, they had borrowed it, or whether it was inherent to their mentality finding expression under the influences of their own environment, physical and social. But that their culture, whatever its sources might have been, did influence the neighbouring nations, in their own continent and in Asia and Europe, is a historical fact. It may be questioned how far this influence had its effect on later Judaic religion, but that the religious rites and practices of the peoples owed a good deal to the Egyptian cult, before the advent of the Mosaic Monotheism had got a footing there, cannot be gainsaid. Coming down to a somewhat later time, we find, again, that the Greek and the Roman settlers or sojourners in the country imbibed and carried home many elements, both intellectual and artistic, from the culture of the land. Unfortunately this culture underwent a decay when the country came under the Roman rule; and whatever vestiges of the old were still retained in their idolatrous cult perished, it seems, with the later conquest of the people by the iconoclastic Saracens. These Arabs, again, were not free from external influences, both intellectual and spiritual, in their own culture. They owed their philosophy and science to the Greek, and their monotheistic religion to the Judaic. So ultimately the conquerors here got their higher culture from the conquered. Coming to the Babylonians, again, we find that most of their culture came originally from distant Egypt, through intermediate links, modified to suit their mentality. The Assyrians, a people more martial in spirit and stronger in physique, but low in intellectual and religious culture, subjugated Babylonia politically, but were themselves in turn subjugated morally by adoption of the higher culture of the people they conquered. The Jewish fugitives, who on account of the Assyrian conquest of their country, ran away and settled in Babylonia, were not without influence from the people in the midst of whom they had to live for a long time. Many elements of later Judaic culture, religious and secular, can still be traced to this influence, as well as to that of the Aryan culture which subsequently overspread ancient Iran and its neighbouring countries.

Speaking of the Aryans, again, a people of a higher and unique culture, both intellectual and spiritual, we find them, in their advance from their ancient home, spreading on their own culture in countries which they conquered or where they settled. This is what took place in Iran and Hindusthan, which had many ideas and practices in common in ancient days. The same thing occurred in European countries with the advent of the Indo-Aryans. The Aryans who advanced towards and settled in India went on exercising the same influence in their progress from the western borders towards the east and the south. Here, as in ancient Hellas, they found a fruitful soil to cultivate, further the seeds of culture they had brought with them owing perhaps to the suitable surroundings in the midst of which they had settled. The result was high intellectual and spiritual progress, the record of which is still extant. It is, indeed, difficult to surmise what weight this progress would have attained, if the political and social circumstances had been what they were in the hey-day of Aryan civilisation in India. The case of ancient Greece was, however, somewhat different after Roman conquest. The Romans who conquered the Greeks adopted their superior culture and carried it on in a modified form as suited to their own mentality, the result of which is still dominant in European countries. The barbarian Vandals and Goths who subsequently conquered the Romans and devastated their empire, adopted unhesitatingly the culture of the people conquered which they found to be much superior to their own in many respects. And the result was the Mediaeval culture of Europe, the elements of which can still be traced down to the modern day. Iran had a sad and curious fate owing to the political revolutions that went on rapidly in the country due to almost incessant incursions of conquering hordes from the north and the west. Still the influence of their own culture, specially on the artistic and literary sides, is apparent on the barbaric peoples who conquered the Aryans there. So far as the Greek conquest and occupation of the country is concerned, it was an affair of mutual 'give and take' as between successors of the same stock, racially and culturally. This mutual inter-change of culture

took place to some extent, also in India after the Alexandrian conquest and the Greek occupation of the land by scanty settlers, permanent or temporary, in the Punjab and the Sind.

This movement of a higher culture to and among people of an inferior type was not, however, always an affair of political conquest and occupation of the countries where it spread. The case of Buddhism in the East and of Christianity in the West testify to this. They are both religions of peace and fraternity. The cult of Buddhism, which is but an off-shoot of the Aryan non-aggressive culture, found converts wherever it was preached by missionaries, at first organised by Asoka, not only among people of low barbaric culture, but also among those who were otherwise civilised in many respects, as for instance in China. Christianity, similarly, with its doctrine of brotherhood of man and high spiritual culture, spread, slowly at first through many martyrdoms, but more rapidly later on through the conversion of political rulers, in the different countries of Europe, supplanting the old religious ideas and practices which were in a decayed condition at the time. In this spread of Buddhism and Christianity among the peoples converted, however, the old pure cult of both underwent modifications in different forms in different countries, due to the mentality and the circumstances of the people concerned. Many elements of their own cult found unconscious entrance into the new, and the result was a modified religion, in which the true original spirit of Buddhism or of Christianity was far to seek. The same sad degeneration occurred also in the fate of the original Aryan religious cult of India. There came to enter into the faith elements derived from the non-Aryan neighbours and adapted grotesquely by their hospitable host. This happens always when the spirit of the old comes to be forgotten, or cared little for, and the culture degenerates consequently into mere external forms. In speaking of the spread of Buddhism, again, when we come down to its adoption by Japan from Korea of old; which was then the home of Chinese culture, we find a repetition of the same story. In the wars with China in times long past; in which the Chinese were worsted by the martial people of Nipon, the political conquest, was

accompanied or followed by a large borrowing of the literary and artistic elements of culture of the people conquered. Unfortunately this debt to both is forgotten by the proud imperial Japan of the day.

Coming down now to periods comparatively modern, we find that same sort of movements of culture, with more or less attendant modifications, have taken place on similar lines. Not unnecessarily multiplying instances, let us now confine ourselves to the case of our own country. There are two prominent incursions into this land from the outside, which have materially affected the people in many ways. Both began by conquest after a great struggle, until the conquerors got a permanent footing in the land. The earlier one came from the border-lands of India in the north-west, the later one from the distant continent of Europe, culminating in the British rule which supplanted that of its predecessors and is continuing still with a firm hand. The question before us is—how far and in what respect have these foreign incursions and occupation influenced the native culture of the people? This culture was, of course, a complex by itself and had undergone many modifications from the earliest days owing to changes in the circumstances of the people, both external and internal, into which we need not enter here. Our purpose is quite different. Of the two peoples who came into India, the earlier one settled in the land, finding it offering many amenities of life, material and moral, which were rare in the arid and barbaric regions of their ancestors. Thus came the Muhammadans and the Hindus to live in close physical and social contact with each other. The inevitable consequence was a mutual interchange of what was best in the culture of either. The whole process was a smooth, if not an unconscious, one. There was nothing like the deplorable self-consciousness of the present day with its consequent aggressiveness on either side. One essential feature of Hindu culture is an all-round tolerance and peacefulness in human dealings. This was being imbibed unconsciously by their old Muslim brethren. This process and its consequent social brotherhood of the two communities would have gone on improving, had the political circumstances of the peoples been quite different from what they are at present. There would

have been nothing like the Hindu-Muslim problem of the day. Looking at the situation which is unfortunately growing worse day by day, I think with a deep sadness at heart, what a spiritual loss our Muslim brethren are incurring by their antagonistic attitude towards their Hindu neighbours. They speak proudly of their own culture and its superiority, but would never care to enquire wherein lies that superiority. In the name of their own culture, they are but trying to revive an incidental feature in the early history of the spread of their faith. They are in a way going down to what may be excusedly called the 'Bedouin Culture'. This is indeed very deplorable, seeing that the higher elements of culture—tolerant and peaceful—which they had imbibed from their Hindu neighbours are being cast aside with no positive good to themselves, except the so-called political advantages under the suzerainty of the British rulers, which is foreign to them as to their Hindu brethren.

It is to this British occupation of the country to which I come now. Unlike the Muhammadan rulers, these people have never cared to settle in the land for climatic and social reason. Whatever might have been the case with earlier commercial immigrants, and adventurers in civil and military capacities, the present-day Europeans are but mere sojourners in the country always looking forward to the day when they would be able to retire, safely and soundly, to their own motherlands. The consequence is that they have never been in *true* social contact with the people of this country, and, with the pride of a ruling race, have never cared to give serious attention to the proper study and evaluation of their culture. Wherever any social contact has been attempted, that has rather been unfortunately more apparent than real, more superficial than intimate. Still their influence on the culture of the land has been very great in more ways than one. They are people very powerful, economically, politically, intellectually, and their high achievements in these fields have found continuous expression from the press and the platform and in many other activities. The educational system they introduced in the country and the institutions which have sprung up widely as a result, together with the easy access to their literature, have done no

doubt a great service in enriching the old culture of our people with new ideas and ideals, so much so that it becomes difficult to discern under this heavy encrustation, where our own, if any, lies underneath. All communities in their country have, more or less, fallen under the influence of this liberal system of infusion of culture. But the gain has been, for the most part only material and to some extent literary. Has there been any on the spiritual side? This may be questioned. Have we in return contributed anything of real value to the West and its culture? It may seem doubtful that we have done any hitherto. If we closely look into the present-day philosophical and spiritual ideas of the West, we cannot fail to find there faint traces of the East. This influence has been no doubt a tardy one. But that was bound to be in the situation—geographical, racial, social and political. The question now is—what more can we contribute palpably on the intellectual and spiritual sides, as also the artistic, and thereby conquer our conquerors morally? To achieve any success in the endeavour, we have to place before them, in a convincing way, what the essential and the most valuable elements in our culture are—what spirit runs deep down under the external forms of our profession and practice which are but due to historical circumstances changing from time to time. We wonder whether we may ever be able to do any fruitful work in the line. But the signs are, however, hopeful, as the liberal deliberations of the Conferences of World-Faiths indicate.

MARRIAGES IN GREATER INDIA

BY

Dr. R. R. CHATTERJI, Ph. D., D.Litt.,

Professor, Meerut College.

THERE have been recorded in inscriptions (mostly in Sanskrit) some interesting marriages in the history of Greater India.

To start with, we may mention the legendary accounts of the marriage of the Brahman Kaundinya, who came armed with a javelin which he had received from Ashvatthama, the son of Drona, with Soma, the daughter of a Naga King of the region now known as South Cambodia. This marriage is also referred to in Chinese annals and had important consequences. For, according to tradition, from this union issued the lunar dynasty which ruled over Fu-nan—the Chinese name of a kingdom of which the capital was the ancient Vyadhapura (in South Cambodia). Then, again, there is the legend of the marriage of Maharshi Kambu with the *apsara* Mera, from which union sprang the solar dynasty of kings who founded the realm of Kambuja (Cambodia) on the ruins of the former kingdom of Fu-nan.

Coming to a period, for which we have authentic history, we find in an inscription of the sixth century A. D. that a Kshatriya princess, sister of king Bhavavarman of Cambodia was married to a Brahman, Somasharman, and that the offspring was a Kshatriya. To quote from the inscription, which is in Sanskrit—"There was the daughter of Shri Viravarman, the sister of Shri Bhavavarman, who, devoted to her husband and religion, was like a second Arundhati. He, who took for his wife this lady, the mother of Hiranyavarman, was the moon among Brahmans, an Akriti Svami, the foremost among those who are versed in the Sāmaveda—Shri Somasharman." By Akriti Svami is probably meant one who has mastered some Śaiva ritualistic system.

A Chinese account of Cambodia in the seventh century A. D. gives us the following details about marriage ceremonies:—"When they marry, they send only a robe as wedding present to the bride. When the date is fixed, the go-between goes before the bride. The families of the bride and bridegroom do not go out of their houses for a week. Day and night the lamps are lighted. When the wedding is over, the husband takes his share of the family property and goes to live in a house of his own."

An eleventh century Cambodian inscription gives us the following information about the marriage of a well educated Brahman lady of the name of Tilaka. "In her youth not only had she a beauty most excellent coupled with right conduct—but by the elders, the royal *gurus* and the most learned, she was honoured publicly and proclaimed as the goddess Vagishvari (i. e. Sarasvati), and in contests of learning, being reckoned the foremost, she was decked with jewels. By the prediction of a sage, she became the wife of a devout Śaivah Namah—Śivaya (नमः शिवाय). Their son, Subhadra became famous as the pandit of the *sabha* of Jayavarman VI."

A twelfth century Cambodian inscription gives us interesting details about the marriage of Jayavarman VII. His queen, Jayarajadevi was the grand-daughter of a Brahman. She had been educated by her elder sister Indradevi, a fervent Buddhist and a very learned lady, who taught the scriptures in three convents. This long Sanskrit inscription refers to her husband living as an exile in Chāmpā (modern Annam) and her sad ascetic life. Her fidelity and devotion to religion are compared to the tragedy of Sita's life. The concluding portion of the inscription tells the story of the return of her husband, his victories and his coronation as king of Kambuja. Jayavarman VII was one of the greatest sovereigns of Cambodia who conquered nearly the whole of Indo-China from Burma to Annam.

Passing on to Java we find in the Panji romances, still so popular with the Javanese (tales of love and adventure in which figure kings from Gujrat, Bengal and Tanjore), reminiscences of the marriage of king Kameśvara I and Princess Chandra Kirana early in the twelfth century A. D.

Finally in the Javanese chronicle, *Pararaton*, we have the story of Ken Arok, the founder of the Majapahit dynasty (the last dynasty of the Hindu period of Java), and Queen Dedes. Ken Arok was an adventurer who hesitated at nothing. Hearing from a Brahman that he (Arok) was destined to be great, but that he must marry a Padmini before he could aspire to be a Chakravarti sovereign, he aspired to the hand of Queen Dedes—the most beautiful woman in Java. After a series of murders, culminating in the assassination of the king—the husband of Dedes—Ken Arok ascended the throne and celebrated his marriage with the widowed queen whose features have been immortalised in the celebrated image of Prajnaparamita—one of the gems of Indo-Javanese sculpture.

GREETINGS

BY

JAIRAMDAS DOULATRAM,
Secretary, Indian National Congress,
Karachi.

MY hearty congratulations, greetings and good wishes to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sardha on the completion of seventy years. He has served his countrymen in more than one field. As a writer, social reformer and public spirited citizen of India, he has left his mark on the public life of his province and country.

SOME DIFFICULTIES IN THE WAY OF SOCIAL REFORM IN INDIA

BY

Dr. DHURJATI PRASAD MUKERJEE, M. A., Ph. D.,

Lucknow University.

I take this opportunity of paying my tribute to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda on the completion of the Biblical span of years, in discussing at least two of the difficulties which stand in the way of a certain section of our educated class when faced with the problem of social reform. The difficulties are not usually formulated, but none-the-less they exist, as attitudes, and work insidiously in the minds of those to whom the necessity for change should in all conscience first be manifest and upon whom the duty of the dissemination of the spirit of reform has been generally supposed to devolve. Put simply, but on the plane of propositions, the main objections of this class to reformist legislation are: first, that the present human motives obtaining among the people who need reform are not sufficient, either for its initiation or for its success; second, that the Indian social system has certain features of its own which should not be submerged in the process of its being brought up-to-date in consonance with the tentative conclusions of an alien culture. The psychoanalyst confronts the patient with the disease. In social affairs pathological methods may be equally effective; in the long run, however, because intelligent people are distinguishable by their capacity for devising diverse methods to rationalise their mental habits and perpetuate them thereby. In this essay, illustrations will be given from marriage and labour legislation.

Indian marriages appear to be motiveless, the earlier the age of marriage the less the play of motives of the parties immediately concerned. But as young persons are given away in marriages by the elders, the latter may be said to have some motives in the act.

On a cool analysis of the facts, the parental desire to be divested of the responsibility of keeping grown-up persons unattached in the household seems to be chiefly operative. The mother fears that the adolescent is sure to go wrong, and once detected, no settled life will be possible. She impresses upon the husband the necessity of early marriage, the pater acts upon her advice, and hence the society is made to act upon the motto 'Catch' em young'. It is a well-known fact that those who are guardianless marry late. For them, the motive seems to be a love of settled life and the need of an acquisition of some economic asset. Religious arguments come later, *i. e.*, later than the betrothal and, still later, in life. Older people desiring a second or third wife in the presence or absence of the previous one import religion into their desire. Guardians wanting to close up their mundane work do likewise. The above remarks hold true of all classes of people in India. The modifications, where they are to be found, do not negate the essentials. In brief the motive behind early marriage is the faith that sex is sin. The next step is the idea that marital sexual relationship is chaste, and marital fecundity converts sin into virtue. Children have to come even when they die in the first year of their birth. In other words, results without reference to their permanence, count in marriage. Indian marriages are a supreme instances of 'Nishkam Dharma'. The larger the family the greater is God's blessing, because the sole divine purpose of sex is serial reproduction. A childless woman is thus a bad omen. A further step is the generalization—India is chaste and the rest of the world is not. The beauty of the Indian social system rests upon the above solid psychological foundations, and the defect of the Western social system consists in its sexual freedom. Therefore social reform is anti-religious, un-Indian, and one form of licentiousness.

‘In labour legislation, up till 1911, the motives of Manchester had covered those of Indian employers. After the war, the cloak was padded at Geneva. Yet it is not difficult to trace the fundamental assumptions of Indian capitalists under their evidences before committees and commissions. The mentality of our landlords works basically in the same way, as is proved by their behaviour and

attitudes towards tenancy legislation and recent Congress politics, the assumptions are: there is a natural division of labour between the employer and the employee, the landlord and the tenant, the master and the servant by which the former should consume what the latter would produce. The latter, again, are hostile to work by nature; therefore, some compulsion is necessary to bring out their capacities. The stimulus of low wages is the surest, as poverty is the best schooling, *vide*, the Shastras. An increase in income is liable to be spent in unproductive purposes, therefore to help the labourers and tenants to specialise in their function of production and save their morals, the maintenance of the barest subsistence-minimum is a parental duty. Parental, for, after all, in the natural order, which is one of harmony of interest between the employer and the employee, the landlord and the tenant, the former are *loco parentis*. As in politics, the employer is the *ma-bap*. The Indian society is the Indian family writ large. That is another point in its beauty. The conclusion is that the family-basis of all relations should be preserved intact otherwise class-conflict, which has been the ruination of Europe, will prevail in India. Be it granted that young men who are married early, employers who pay low wages, landlords who want rent to be paid regularly are not cruel people. They only act as if they feel that they are instruments of God, whereas in reality they are victims of a system with some interesting assumptions which they do not question.

I have so long dealt with the assumptions of the stronger party whose behaviour calls for reform. But in this essay, I am more concerned with that set of people who either oppose reform or are indifferent to it. The above-mentioned beliefs are crystallized in their minds into convictions that the Indian social system, as it has sprung in this space, is peculiarly suited to the people inhabiting it, and for all time to come. This rationalism of intellect has been growing in India from the days of the Swadeshi movement. There is hardly an intellectual who does not hold, even when he is inarticulate, that sex is sin, that the sole purpose of sex is procreation, that the boss is the natural protector of the employee's interests, and that the spirit of Indian culture is a harmony based on the hierarchy of pre-ordained

functions. At least, his behaviour throws up these conclusions. When the intellectual is liberal-minded, he just tolerates reform; when he is up-to-date it is because he is afraid to be called a back number. The ladies are more reformist. The usual disposition of an educated family is the wife with advanced ideas and the modernised husband acting as a brake. The capitalists' sons and daughters are often enthusiastic reformists, but the parental caution, experience, and acquaintance with millionaires' autobiographies checkmate their activities.

These are no imaginary difficulties in the way of social reform. Certain suggestions can be made towards their removal, among which scientific knowledge occupies the pride of place. Thus, a scientific knowledge of biology shows the falsity of the assumptions that sex is sin and that reproduction is the chief function of sex. Similarly, a knowledge of world history can dissipate the superior claims of Indian culture, in as much as such notions of sex morality and natural harmony of interests between masters and servants are universal phenomena, ranging from Benares to Boston. Logically also they are untenable, yet, I do not think that even a spread of scientific knowledge among our educated can fight the assumptions out of existence at a near date. Knowledge is no remedy for beliefs, not even right knowledge for false beliefs. Yet without knowledge, beliefs grow in strength and number. Therefore, knowledge has to commandeer a different, and at least, an equally strong set of emotions. It is like grafting healthy tissues to negate the work of the diseased ones. In another language, it is like digging a new channel with a lower level by the side of the closed one. An open fight with prejudices is bad tactics, the best thing is to start operations on a new field and enlist new allies.

Let us not forget the other initial disadvantages for our middle-class intelligentsia. They are divorced from the life of the people, and their book-learning, tending towards specialisation, makes them unrealistic. For aught I know, the social distance between the educated and the semi or uneducated is increasing on account of specialism and unemployment. Therefore, the love of humanity often betrayed by our intelligentsia is often gaseous, *i. e.*, sentimentally

benevolent. The nature of benevolence being self-pity, its defect lies in futility, so far as the real purpose is concerned. No amount of tears of weeping despots can wash the evils of any society, much less of those intellectuals who have no power even when their hearts are sound. Therefore, after the acquisition of new 'organic faith', which is only possible when scientific knowledge is driven deep into the region of the sub-conscious, the next problem is the acquisition of power to make such faiths effective. Such power cannot come from fat berths but from a liason with the life of the people.

Therefore, new sources of emotion as well as new contacts are necessary. For the first, I submit the feeling for social justice, and for the second, alive historical sense. Justice is more concrete than sympathy in as much as it is grounded upon sure knowledge of the process of exploitation history reveals. In other words, sympathy is human without being historical. The notion that sex is sin, is only the moral gilding done by the husband in league with the priest to keep the private property in perpetual possession in this life, and beyond. In recent years, this gilding has been decorated by Indian males in true Victorian fashion. The feeling for social justice, based on the history of marriage, can alone scrub it off. Once this is done, the iron will come out, and our women will be the first to break it. Here, as elsewhere, the evils of marriage can only be removed by the aggrieved party. The male's part is to teach the female the lesson of history, *viz.*, that the love of marital relationship is exploitation, sexual and economic. This teaching should be informed by the feeling of social justice. I do not believe in academic abstractions where vital issues are concerned.

Similarly, in purely economic affairs, *e. g.*, in the relation between capitalists and labourers. Any student of economic history knows that its essence has never been philanthropic, the only difference from age to age has been in the forms of rationalisation. From slavery to factory employment, it has been a lengthening of the chain and its gilding. The chain has always been there, binding the labourer to the employer. No moralising, no appeal to necessity other than the historical, not even a reference to the genius of local history

that inculcates harmonious relations can abolish the chain. In this matter, there is no geographical variation; in this case, geography is an instance of history. Thus Indian economic history is a part of world-history and what we see to-day is an illustration of the world-process. Far be it for me to deny that the course of events in India has no features of its own. That course is very real, but then this reality is processional within the larger ambit of the world. It is stupid to think that India is outside time and place. Indian history is a going concern, and not a process of degeneration from some ideal type, say, as envisaged by Asoka and Akbar. India during the last two centuries has been ploughing a lonely furrow in the sands, now she will have to work in team and find lands fertile.

Such a conception of history lifts its students from mere academic knowledge to the plane of emotions. Out of these emotions again the particular one of social justice is selected. I am sure that Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada has the above sense of history to guide him. I do not know him personally, yet I can detect the proper emotion and the adequate vision in all his efforts. May he live long to give strength to those who being inspired by him will go ahead of him to make history!

BRAHMAN ARISTOCRACY

IN

ANCIENT HINDU STATES

BY

Dr. R. SHAMA SASTRY, PH. D.,

Retired Director of Archaeology, Mysore.

IN one of his dialogues, the Gautama Buddha is said to have stated that there was no field of work in which the Brāhman did not successfully engage himself, and yet he called himself a religious man and philosopher, not caring for the world. So, it was in appearance, a Brāhman even now is a religious man or a philosopher and yet he engages himself in all kinds of worldly activities, as his ancestors did in ancient India. During the Buddhistic and Hindu periods of Indian history, he was not merely a politician, but a military man. It is, however, generally believed that excepting in the Epic and Mauryan periods, he never took himself to military life. During the Epic period, Droṇāchārya and his near relations were famous warriors. At the close of the Mauryan period, the Pushyamitra and Kāṇva dynasties distinguished themselves as empire-builders. About the fifth or the sixth century of the Christian Era, the Kadambas took themselves to the military profession and keeping the Pallavas at bay, set up a monarchy in what is now known as Shimoga district in Mysore. It is believed that these are a few exceptions and that for the most part the Brāhman lived a religious life as a priest or a Vedāntic philosopher. But history disproves this and reveals that he was rather a military man than a priest and that only at the close of the Vijayanagar empire, or better still at the fall of the Mahrattā empire, he threw away his weapons, and took the *Kuśa* grass in his hand. This is corroborated by the Kanarese inscriptions collected by the Epigraphic Department in Madras during the twenty four years from 1904 to 1928.

The following is a brief summary of the part played by the Brāhman in the Chālukyan, the Rashtrakūṭa, and other ancient states. In those days, most of the villages and cities were fortified and the inhabitants, consisting of Brāhman and non-Brāhman had some training for war to defend themselves against aggression. The Brāhman were the teachers of the military art.

In the inscriptions of Madras, Nos. 108 of 1904, 107 and 97 of 1904, 122 of 1913, 450 of 1914, 445, 470 and 471 of 1914, 503 of 1915, 213, 264, and 287 of 1918, the Brāhman Mahājanas of Ayyāvale, Alambar, Hosa-haṇḍangile, Kuruvatti, Bāgali, and other villages are described as brave warriors ever ready to repel an attack upon them. They are described as "ripu-kula-kadalivana-kunjarar" as destructive of enemies as elephants of plantations of plantain trees; "Javana miseyam kilvar", pull away the moustache of even the god of death; "mārāntavarige kesari", a lion to those who confronted them in battle; "śrutiśmṛitige tan līlāgṛiham", the play-ground of the Vedas and the Smritis; "sankrandanah samyuge", an Indra in war; "Javadūtara jaddam tegevar" rouse the messengers of the god of death from torpor; "śaraṇagatavajrapanjara", protective mail-armour to those who seek their protection; they are said to possess such physical strength that "pariva bandhiyam kālīm kavar", they can individually stop a running cart with the leg.

Most of the ancient Hindu kings appear to have been entrusting their armies to Brāhman Daṇḍa-nāyakas or commanders who, according to the inscriptions, were noted for their bravery and financial insight. Sometimes, they were not merely commanders of the army, but also, the chief financiers of the Kings, (Sunkada perggade and Daṇḍa-nāyaka). The following are some of the Brāhman generals and financiers. They were also called "Arasas", chiefs:—

1. Anantapālayya or Anantapālarasa was both a Daṇḍanāyaka and Sunkada Perggade and his name is mentioned in 29 of 1904, 276, and 316 of 1905; 230 of 1913; 714 of 1920, 700 of 1920 and 819 of 1922.

2. Indirāṇayya of the Sāvasi sect of Brāhmans is praised both for his bravery as a General and for his skill in financial matters, 229 of 1918.
3. Indirāṇa Chaṭṭayya of the same sect is another General mentioned in 229 of 1918.
4. Kālimayya or Kālidāsa, mentioned in 78 of 1904, 555 of 1915, and 337 of 1920 is another distinguished General.
5. Kalideva Daṇḍanāyaka is praised for his bravery in 555 of 1915.
6. Govinda Daṇḍanāyaka, 25 of 1905.
7. Dekarasa, 46 of 1904 and 210 of 1918.
8. Kaśimayya, or Keśirāja, or Keśava, as he is called, is praised not merely for his skill in military and financial matters, but also for his literary ability.
9. Mallideva known also as Mallappayya or Mallarasa finds mention in 46 of 1904 and 503 of 1915.
10. & 11. Nāmaṇa and Bammaṇa, brothers of Anantapālayya, are mentioned as distinguished Generals in 753 of 1917.
- 12-14. Padmadeva, Lakshmīdeva, and Vatsachamūpa are extolled in 555 of 1915.
15. Recharasa is another General extolled in 337 of 1920.
16. Maheśvara Daṇḍanāyaka, mentioned in 258 of 1905, bears the title "Chalūkyakulamūlastambha", the basic pillar of the Chalūkyā dynasty.
17. No. 76 of 1904 praises the bravery of Dāsaya Nāyaka, son of Mārtandayya.
18. Mention is made of Sovarasa in 99 of 1904.
19. No. 50 of 1904, speaks of Mārtandayya, son of Mallapayya, and grand-son of Keśirāja, as a distinguished General.
- 20-26. Rishimayya Daṇḍanāyaka, 105 of 1904; Mārasinganāyaka, son of Nāgavarmayya, 451 of 1904; Nāgavarmayya, 451 of 1904; Srīdharayya, 518 of 1915; Mallarasa, 505 of

1915; Muddarsa, 459 of 1914, 114 of 1913 and 96 of 1904 and Mahāvishṇavarasa, 42 of 1904, are Generals of great reputation.

27. Durgarāja, son of Durgasimha and grand-son of Echaraja, is a famous General mentioned in 235 of 1914.
28. Raviga or Ravimayya is one of the most distinguished Generals and financiers and is called the Pillar of the Chalukyan dynasty. The king is said to have bestowed royal honours upon him. He is also praised for his charities made on the banks of the Ganges, the Jumna and the Narbada, 128 of 1913.
- 29-30. Paśupatiḥṭṭa, 29 of 1904; Śivarāja, 29 of 1904, are said to have been Generals under the Ganga King Durvinita.
31. Demarasa, 494 of 1944, is not merely a General, but also a teacher of the art of dancing to dancing girls. He is called Viṭachakravartī.
- 32-33. Amitayya, 280 of 1925 and Śivakīrtideva, 38 of 1904, are other Generals.

It is likely that preference shown to Brāhmanas as generals and financiers, was due to their unflinching loyalty and to their aversion to have the throne for themselves. The case of the Pushyamitra dynasty and that of the Kanvas seems to be an exception. They seem to have followed the views of Kauṭilya who in his *Arthaśāstra* advocated the policy of preserving the throne for Kshatriyas. Kauṭilya says in his *Arthaśāstra* that Bharadvāja, an ancient politician, held the view that when opportunity occurred, the Brāhman minister should set himself up as a king. It is inexplicable why the Brāhman as a class gave up the military profession and became an effeminate priest after the fall of the "Vijayanagara Empire".

MADE IN HEAVEN

BY

P. S. SUNDARAM, B. A. (OXON),

Prof. of English, D. A. V. College, Lahore.

RAMASUBBAN prided himself on the fact that he was thoroughly up-to-date, and you must grasp this point quite clearly, otherwise you will never understand how he came to oppose the Child-Marriage Restraint Bill. Every body, that is every body whose opinion counted, was for the Bill. Therefore it followed that Ramasubban should oppose it. He had been nursed on paradoxes and Bernard Shaw. His strength was as the strength of ten because he stood alone. To agree with him was to undermine his greatness and to offer him a deadly insult.

When he undertook to move in his College Debating Society that the Child-Marriage Restraint Bill was "unwise, unjust and inexpedient," few were inclined to offer him this insult—few, that is, whose opinion counted. There were of course the young men of the old school who clung to their tufts of hair, besmeared their foreheads with every kind of caste-mark, and muttered darkly about modern civilization and (rather incongruously, in the same breath) the Christianization of the country and the coming of antichrist. Ramasubban welcomed their support. They had merely to espouse any cause for the audience to vote in a body for the opposition. But their dulness would provide the whetstone for his wit. In their ignorance, his skill will, like a star in the darkest night, indeed.

It was a great day in Ramasubban's college career, and he rose greatly to the occasion. His speech was a tissue of brilliant wit and sparkling epigram. He made it quite clear that he had little in common with those pious men down south who were performing "Yāgas" to avert the disastrous Marriage-Restraint Act; these men,

he said, would do well to leave the gods in heaven alone, and make their offerings instead to the godlings in the Assembly. The Marriage-Restraint Bill was, in part, a remedy to some of the ills exposed by Miss Mayo's 'Mother India'. But most of those ills were illusions hatched in the morbid broodings of a monomaniac, and if Miss Mayo had only got married, *Mother India* would never have been written by Miss Mayo. It was doubtful whether the Act was going to be strictly obeyed, but meanwhile hundreds of marriages were taking place, all round, between infants of ten and six just in order that their parents might sneak past the law and (when the time came) into heaven.

The principle of the bill might be sound, though even of that, one could'n't be sure: had not Indian marriages in the past been eminently successful? But he objected to having even his marital relations prescribed for him by an alien government. Life's tangles could not all be solved by the Penal Code: 'How small, of all that human hearts endure,' he quoted finely, 'that part which laws or kings can cause or cure.'

It was a great speech. Without descending to the arts of the mob orator, it appealed to every one—the intellectual dilettante, the outraged anti-Miss Mayoite, the nationalist, the anarchist and the sceptic. Ramasubban's motion, as the college magazine reported it two days later, was carried by a thumping majority.

× × × × ×

Wherever there is a hero, there is always a heroine round the corner. Ramasubban was twenty and Padmini only thirteen, but for years all his dreams had been woven round her. She was his cousin, and Ramasubban was a frequent visitor at his aunt's house. Month by month he had watched Padmini grow in beauty and knowledge. Her open mouthed admiration of his own intellectual abilities confirmed him in the belief that she was certainly a very superior person.

Ramasubban's father, unconscious instrument of the goddess Irony, chose the great night of Ramasubban's triumph for his casual

announcement. 'Padmini must be married this year, and I understand your aunt has pitched upon a very wealthy bridegroom.'

'Has She' ? said Ramasubban, quite taken aback. 'Yes, Narayana Iyer of Gobichattipalayam'. Must be worth at least a lakh of rupees, they say. He is'nt exactly young—on the wrong side of forty, I should think. But Padmini will be his second wife. His first wife died last year, you know.'

Oh yes, Ramsubban had heard of that. There were all kinds of rumours about the death of Narayana Iyer's first wife. She had certainly not had a very happy life with her husband, and it was even suggested that she had committed suicide. But that was a year ago and people have short memories.

'But why should Padmini be married so soon, father' ?

'Soon ? She is past thirteen. And then there is Sarda's Act which will come into force this April.'

Sarda's Act. But he had other things to think of.

'Fancy giving Padmini to a man like that ! Why he is old enough to be her father.'

'Well, I won't say no to that !'

'Then why don't you argue with her Father ?'

'Argue with your aunt !. My dear boy, you go and try. Don't you see she is infatuated with Narayana Iyer's property. I thought Padmini would make a good wife for you. But your aunt says the horoscopes don't tally. Very convenient things, horoscopes', he added cynically.

Ramasubban was sick. (I must go and talk to my aunt', he said, but not very hopefully. The College Debating Society had no terrors for him, but his aunt was different.

× × × × ×

(I hear Padmini is getting married, aunt'—thus Ramasubban, cautiously, feeling his way after the usual preliminaries were over.

'Yes, at last, if all goes well. You see these things will take place only at the appointed hour.'

'But don't you think Padmini is too young' ?

'What nonsense ! Are you a follower of Sarda too' ?

He was not going to open that topic now. So he said, 'But her husband will be thrice her age.'

'Not always, said his aunt with unanswerable arithmetic. 'Padmini is a big girl, and will soon be bigger.'

But she does not know anything about Narayana Iyer. I don't think he will suit her a bit. Why, he has spent all his life in the village.....'

'Don't be so foolish, Subbu. I did not know my husband before I married him, and we did n't spend our lives in London.'

'Pity you didn't', Ramasubban said to himself. What sort of a life had his uncle led with his aunt ? He could remember him now Parameswara Iyer, the dear, old man, God-fearing, law-abiding, who had looked on life, as so many do in India, as a thing to be endured rather than enjoyed, and whom his domineering wife had always found a trifle old-fashioned. They had got on, produced three or four children of whom only Padmini remained, and, when the time came for him to depart, Parameswara Iyer had gone without a murmur. Some people would call this ideal life. Had he not himself interrogated, only yesterday,.....

'When is the marriage to be, aunt' ?

'In about a month. The child does not know a thing. All this nonsense about going to school.....She scalded her fingers last week, boiling the rice, and the potatoes were burnt to cinders.....'

'You won't pack her off to her husband immediately she is married, will you aunt' ?

Of course, Subbu. Narayana Iyer has three children at home to look after, and he is a busy man.'

Ramasuhban made one last effort. 'You should marry Padmini to some one nearly her age, aunt. How can you think of burdening her with all this responsibility' ?

'Oh she will get used to it—We all do. Besides, where is an eligible young man ? I thought of you, Subbu—but the horoscopes don't agree. These things are destined, my dear'.

Did God, then, in His infinite wisdom ordain that the thirteen year old Padmini should be saddled with a husband thrice her age, and three children for whom she was in no way responsible ? Was human effort unavailing ? Laws, he had quoted, could neither cause nor cure all that, the human heart has to put up with. But if one were to wait until the Mrs. Parameswara Iyers of the country should gain wisdom for themselves, one would have to wait till doomsday.

There was little more that he could do. His aunt could and would do exactly what she liked with her daughter. He could not even tell her, 'Wait for a few years, or if you must get Padmini married, give her to me. I'll prove an infinitely better husband to her than Narayana Iyer'. There were the horoscopes, and besides declarations of love were all right in English novels.....but in India, they were not good form.

x x x x x

As he came out he caught sight of Padmini in the garden. He had to say something to her. 'You are getting married, I hear, Padmini', he said, with an attempt at a smile.

'Oh, go away', she said laughing.

He thought of her in Gobichattipalayam—tending that husband of hers, and those three children—and the laughter banished from that face for ever. 'Yāgas' ! Sacrifices of sheep and cows ! It was the young girls, he said to himself bitterly, with the dew of morning on them, that these pandits were sacrificing.....

'But you are getting married, Padmini, it is quite true.'

'Is it ?', she said, grave and sober now.

If only he could tell her then and there all that she meant to him, how life for him with her would be heaven on earth, how he would let her grow to her full stature, untrammelled by any sense of duty or responsibility. She should grow like a flower. But could he tell her ?

Thirteen. A simple child, he reflected, that lightly draws its breath—what should it know of love ? He would only be frightening her.

Besides there was the aunt—and Narayana Iyer's money bags and declarations were all right in English novels, but.....

'Hallo, Ramasubban, you made a great speech, yesterday. Congratulations'.

That was Tirumalai, a distant cousin, and like him a frequent visitor at his aunt's.

'Yes, tell us about your speech,' said Padmini.

'O, never mind the speech,' said Ramasubban, almost bitterly; and then, grown suddenly bold, 'Let me look at you.'

It seemed to last a century, that passionate, appealing look. But in less than a minute the gate clicked behind him. Tirumalai, completely flabbergasted, broke into a loud laugh. Padmini's eyes filled with tears.

APPRECIATION

BY

SIR PHILIP HARTOG, K. C. S. E.,

London.

FOR Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarada's Social work for India, I have great admiration.

THE SOCIAL, FRIENDLY, HONEST MAN

BY

GOVINDLAL D. SHAH, B. A., LL. B.,

Editor, "The New Outlook", Ahmedabad.

"The social, friendly, honest man
Whatever he be,
'Tis he fulfils great Nature's plan,
And none more than he."—Burns.

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda may not be the first or the foremost social reformer of our times, but his Child Marriage Restraint Act, popularly known as the Sarda Act, has certainly been the fountain-head of a social awakening so far unknown in this country. In his own social, friendly, honest way Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda planned and sponsored the Child Marriage Restraint Act and kicked up a controversy that has inaugurated a revolution in our social outlook. There is a large section of progressive public opinion in this country which holds that some legislative enactment of the type of the Sarda Act was long overdue, and that the Sarda Act merely touches the fringe of the social revolution that is working in their minds, but the country as a whole was barely prepared to swallow the pill offered by Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, and unfortunate though it may seem, it was after great pressure, persuasion and propaganda that the Bill could obtain its passage through the legislature.

Since the enactment of the Sarda Act much water has flown down the Ganges, and India and the entire world have undergone a reformation. A new outlook has been given to the Indian people, and what was a social upheaval yesterday seems to be a storm-in-the-tea-cup to-day. When the entire values have undergone such a revolution, the Sarda Act may now seem just a tinkering with the

problem, but it would be a mistake to isolate it from the background against which it was offered. I attach great value to the Sarda Act not so much as a land-mark in our social progress, but as a clarion-call heralding the dawn of a new social awakening.

Society is continually on the move. Social workers and reformers come and go, but social problems remain for ever, and every country and every generation has to meet its own problems. It may be the problem of *Sati* yesterday, it may be the problem of widow remarriage or child-marriage to-day, it may be equality of sexes to-morrow, and these problems will go on multiplying for ever. We do not need prophets or supermen in every generation, for when our social ills become chronic they find their own remedies. We only need an ordinary man gifted with broad vision and good common-sense who comes to the helm and carries us through. Such a man, and something more, we have certainly found in Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda. He offered a small pill—a pill not to cure an earthquake, but to give the necessary corrective to our society—and he has opened the entire constitution of our society to a treatment that is sure to change the entire face of our system. His has been the thin end of the wedge.

I hail Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda as a social, friendly, honest man, for he commands a sincerity and a simplicity that wins the hearts of men. His friendly way disarms opponents and his modest outlook wins admiration. In a country where nine-tenths of our "*leaders*" do not have the courtesy of acknowledging a letter or an invitation, it is indeed gratifying to find that even at the ripe age of seventy, Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda deems it a social duty to acknowledge and, if possible, to respond to every invitation. It shows a social outlook of a social servant who has been commissioned to fulfil great Nature's plan, and it is only through such small chinks that we envisage a great man, truly great in every part.

THE CO-ORDINATION OF INDIAN EDUCATION

BY

Dr. BENI PRASAD, M. A., Ph.D., D. Sc. (LONDON),

Professor in Civics and Politics, University of Allahabad.

EDUCATION from the nursery to the university stage must be planned as a continuous process. Physiologists and psychologists have distinguished several stages of growth which roughly hold good of most individuals, babyhood, till about five; childhood till about twelve or thirteen; early adolescence till about eighteen and late adolescence till about twentyfive. The age limits show slight variations in accordance with sex, climate and environment and admit of numerous individual variations. But they do furnish a working basis for educational gradation. The important point is that education should not be regarded as ending with childhood; it must continue into early adolescence and beyond. Above all, the present day primary and secondary stages must be linked more closely into a single whole.

One of the practical advantages of this linkage would be that the curriculum could be more scientifically correlated. An urgent reform is to relax the present water-tight division into subjects and to recognise, in practice, the inter-relation of the various branches of study and workmanship. Guidance would follow the order of the development of the interests and powers of the child and the acquisition would be rounded off and synthesised during the last two years of the school stage.

It will, for instance, be possible to begin with the natural interest in one's person and other living beings and lead on to biology, physiology and hygiene. This would open the way to physics and chemistry as well as to psychology. Pupils would be placed in the position of discoverers rather than mere learners. Arithmetic can begin with family accounts and market transactions of ordinary

descriptions. Arithmetical sums on loans, principal, discount, securities, etc. can be made interesting, if they are accompanied by elementary explanations of the corresponding economic phenomena, which can be brought within the range of the pupil's direct observation and interest. The natural curiosity about the physical environment can be guided into knowledge of geography, geology and astronomy. Geography in its turn, would lead to history, economics and sociology. At the same time, the interest in public affairs which the dawn of adolescence brings with it, can be guided and widened into an appreciation of the principles of civics and economics and the movements of history, specially modern history. Visits to farms and gardens can lead to first-hand knowledge of agriculture and horticulture, while factories can form the scene of instruction in industrial methods. And so on. The idea is that pupils should be led to start and follow up inquiry on diverse lines, to range over large tracts of learning and reach the same scientific facts of hypotheses from different standpoints.

At the same time, the curriculum would furnish room for what has been called "learning by doing" and for the creativeness of the pupil. Workmanship is natural to childhood and aptitudes for special branches of it can be discovered and measured by the tests which experimental psychologists have devised during the last forty years. According to his growing aptitudes, the pupil can be guided into proficiency in drawing, modelling, painting, pottery, weaving, carpentry etc., and in manipulating machines of various descriptions. Creative occupation would develop habits of observation and planning, of surmounting difficulties, of reflection and determination. It is a mistake to rely on games and sermons alone for the development of moral qualities. Social in origin and aim, they are evoked and woven into the fabric of personality most effectively through social occupations and through active participation in a full and well organised social life in the school and beyond.

It is, no doubt feasible to apply these principles to a certain extent to the present system of school organisation in India. But their full application pre-supposes a freer time table, a larger staff of

teachers, greater freedom in methods of instruction, and a remodelling of examinations. As already pointed out, the last two years of the school should be devoted to a synthesis of the knowledge and skill acquired and their pursuit along more abstract lines.

Throughout the school stage, the film, the stage and the museum can be used to accelerate and round off the process of learning and to make it more interesting. One of the urgent needs of Indian schooling is enrichment by the trial of new methods like the Dalton Plan, the Project Method and the Howard Plan. As a result, the school will equip the pupils with a far greater amount of knowledge, manual dexterity and all round training. The advance of civilization widens the distance between the child and the social heritage. One of the functions of the school is to orientate the pupil towards the accumulated culture and large scale organisation of modern society. Scientific methods of education, handled by teachers who are trained psychologists and who command wide realms of knowledge can turn out youths far better equipped for the University or technical institute and for life than we realise to-day. Civilization can be sustained on a high level only if the school and the university can effectively transmit, refine and advance the social heritage.

There is a certain environment which education inevitably takes for the context and to which it tends to orientate the pupil. A major reform which the world needs to-day is that education should be orientated not to a parochial environment which accorded with the economy of the past but to the world environment in which the scientific revolution has placed us all. Facts of geography, history, economics or civics have, subject to the pupils' capacity of understanding, to be explained in the world-perspective. It requires a new type of text book and an organised use of the educational film and the dramatic stage. It is by no means so large an order as may appear at first and, in any case, it is part of the integration of education with the deeper currents of life.

It is obvious that the whole system of education must be so organized as to conserve the gains of secondary education and to

make them the starting-point of further achievement. Secondary education must not only be linked to the university stage and higher technical instruction but should also be supplemented by full facilities for adult education. The latter indeed, is doubly necessary in a country like India which has lagged woefully behind and which must, through intensive education, bring herself rapidly abreast of the times. With a system of adult education, secondary education would more than double its value. Without it, it would lose more than half its value in the long run. It lies beyond the scope of this paper to dilate on the character and organization of university and adult education, but it is necessary to say a word about technical training which is sometimes advocated as an alternative to secondary education.

It is unscientific and unwise to draw a hard and fast distinction between liberal and vocational education. It has already been pointed out that all secondary education should offer scope for the pupil's creativeness and that the natural instincts of workmanship should be trained into proficiency in art, handicraft or mechanics. 'Liberal' education loses both in quality and in fullness if it does not comprise some form of manual and mechanical training. The case for a distinctively vocational education rests on the necessity of specialized, intensive and prolonged training for a single vocation or a single series of vocations. But to restrict a person to purely vocational education is to degrade him to the level of a function and to reduce his personality to a fragment. Nor can an exclusively vocational training be conducive to creativeness and progress in the vocation itself. Experience confirms the psychological conclusion that breadth of outlook, imagination, acute thinking are as necessary in agriculture and industry as in any "learned profession". Three practical corollaries follow. Firstly, vocational education should never commence before the age of fifteen or sixteen. It must be grounded in the truly liberal culture of the ordinary school. Secondly, vocational education should not be divorced from an intimate knowledge of the sociological setting of the vocations in question. For instance, training for agriculture, industry or commerce must include a study

of general, social and economic organization and its psychological and political bearings. It would enable the pupil to realise that he has a valuable function to perform in society. It would enhance his self-respect and invest his calling with dignity. In the third place, the technical part of the education should not be so narrow as to incapacitate the pupil from adapting himself to possible future changes of technique.

Nor should it be forgotten that it is a crime against the age to restrict vocational education to the sphere of cottage-industries. Training for cottag-endustries has its utility but it is only a part, of a sound scheme of vocational education. To confine ourselves to cottage industries is to perpetuate the poverty and misery from which applied science now offers an escape. Vocational education must be directed primarily towards mass-production and large-scale organization of economic life.

In conclusion, it may be permitted to touch briefly on the problem of unemployment which has prompted some recent proposals of educational re-organization. To seek a solution of unemployment in a restriction of educational facilities is to confess to a bankruptcy of statesmanship. It is like solving the problem of life by suicide. Only it is less efficacious, for there is plenty of unemployment among the uneducated. It is a mockery to exhort educated young men, barring individual exceptions, to betake themselves to farming, handicrafts and petty trading as they are practised to-day in the country. These are avoided by the educated folk because, apart from any lingering remnants of the old contempt for manual work, they entail unduly long hours of work and carry unduly low remuneration. Even if any large number of educated men did take to them in the present economy, they would only throw a corresponding number of the uneducated out of employment so that, from the wider national standpoint, the position will scarcely be better. Nor can technical education by itself solve the problem. Our technical institutes admit only a select number to their classes, but already some of their products are searching in vain for opportunities of

exercising their talents. Here is the clue to the whole problem. The mass of the people have few wants and low purchasing power so that the demand for large classes of goods and for those who can assist in their production is very limited. The effective demand is partly supplied by imports and partly spread thinly over the entire population. The whole economy is rooted in poverty and does not readily absorb a large amount of high technical skill. The remedy lies in liquidating poverty, in a concerted effort to improve agriculture. In proportion to the progress of such a plan, will technical education prove useful. Mass-education will come in to raise the level of enlightenment and to awaken the ambition for a higher standard of living, shorter hours of labour and a wider margin of leisure for creative use. It will evoke new wants and help to enlarge the scope and volume of the economic demand. So, we return to the point from which we started—a comprehensive plan of simultaneous universalisation of education and comfort. On a superficial view, educational expansion may seem to intensify unemployment. A little reflection shows it to be an indispensable means of eradicating unemployment. Incidentally, it may be pointed out that a country-wide campaign of mass education will, on a modest calculation, absorb the services of at least a million new teachers, create an additional demand for thousands of authors, journalists, printers, publishers etc., and thus furnish employment for the majority of the educated unemployed of to-day.

In any case, let us remember that the problems with which we are confronted are vast and complex. They defy tinkering and superficial or symptomatic treatment. They call for large-scale thinking, large-scale planning and large-scale organization. They call for the mobilization of all the resources which modern knowledge has brought within reach of man. Education in some form or other lies at the root of them all and its universalisation up to the age of at least fifteen or sixteen has first claim on the state exchequer, on public attention and on private charity.

THE DISINTEGRATION OF THE WEST

BY

K. K. MEHOTRA, M. A., D. Litt. (Oxon),
Lecturer in English, Allahabad University.

LOVE and morality are two inexhaustible topics, while the desire to criticize our neighbour is so deep-rooted an instinct of man that there is a Commandment restraining those who are inclined to bear false witness against their neighbour.

The motive of this article is neither reformatory nor defamatory. India is agitating for reform in various directions and the justification for writing what follows is the present tendency unconditionally to accept the West as an infallible and almost flawless model in the quest after new ideals.

The civilization of Europe has, of late, been the subject of a great deal of criticism. In England itself, it is possible to come across some struggling Victorians who have not the shadow of a doubt, but that the post-war generation is going to the devil, or is rather an incarnation of it? An indication of some tendencies, both literary and social, might not be without interest. One thing, however, should be made clear, that "to state one argument is not necessarily to be deaf to all others", and to adapt Stevenson's words further, "it is certain that much may be judiciously argued in favour of Europe; only there is something to be said against it and that is what on the present occasion, I have to say." The object here is to speak only of the disintegration of the West, the darker side of the shield.

A traveller from the "mystic East" who sets out with high expectations, full of visions of adventure and beauty and of a mightier world, experiences no doubt on his first arrival in Europe a sensation of joy at the cleanliness and the efficiency in ordinary life and the strangeness of it all, but mingled with this is also a

feeling of disappointment that grows with time. The first thing that jars on him is a certain business-like attitude which one perceives even in friendliest relations. Even among the members of the same family there is a talk of "mine" and "thine", a calculation in terms of money, that falls on a person used to a life in which the ideal aimed at is the reduction of the personal factor to a minimum. In England it is customary to offer your friend the penny for the postage stamp you take from him!

The second factor which attracts attention in the larger European towns is the hectic excitement and the perpetual rush. The ideal of a "good time" is very much in the forefront. Even the advertisers of tooth-pastes announce "Squeeze me and I will meet you at the end of the Tube"! Silence, peace and quiet are not only absent but every endeavour is made to perpetuate their absence. They are the ghosts which must be exorcized away. The craving for excitement is fostered by modern conditions, and there is truth in the remark that it was the machine age that discovered nerves. Speaking of the perhaps "final phase" of western civilization, Wingfield-Stratford writes in his *'Victorian Aftermath'*

"Civilized man may be compared to a patient who, after a long course of high living and shallow thinking, has had a sudden and almost fatal stroke. He has now so far recovered as to be up and about his normal avocations, but his health is far from restored, and has lately declined to a state approaching collapse. The symptoms that preceded the last stroke are only too plainly repeating themselves—that tell-tale flush is darker and angrier than in 1914. But so far from being warned by his last experience, the patient has not only gone back to his old courses, but has plunged into orgies of an extravagance beyond the wildest of his former dreams. Substitute new Fascism for old Prussianism, and the OGPU for the Black Hundreds, and the analogy will be clear."

Man's activities have been divided into two classes by a modern French writer—those by means of which he lives "upstairs"

or "downstairs", goes up in the scale of evolution or goes sliding down it. The items that are prominent in the former category are solitude, silence, self-reform, indifference to trifles, real religion, and to the latter class belong narrow ideas, flirtations, time-killing and continuous radio. If we apply this test we can say that there is not much conscious effort to live upstairs in an average European's life. During the war the old system "perished in the night", as Kipling wrote, and at the present day the sensation is of people who are still fumbling helplessly after a recent shock. Mr. A. R. Reade's analysis of the situation in his *Main Currents in Modern Literature*, is probably correct :

"Everything had to be explored afresh, new values had to be found. The pre-war generation, although it largely rejected the Christian philosophy of life.....had yet been moulded by that philosophy and tradition. If it could not stomach Christian dogma, it nevertheless accepted most of the Christian *ethos* and this served to provide it with a certain form of outlook and conduct. With the generation that followed, this allegiance grew weaker and when the world-war came, the disintegrating process was hastened a hundredfold."

While it is true that environment moulds the individual, it is no less true that the individual also influences the surroundings. If it were not so we should all be stagnating and there would be no progress. The home fashions a personality, but the nature of the home undergoes a change with changing individuals, and the egotistic, pleasure-seeking tendency has reacted adversely on the domestic sphere. That unit of life—the home—in which individual caprice was subordinate to the general weal, and where the personality developed on lines not anti-social, is giving place to the boarding house and the hotel pattern in which "A" may be entirely unconscious of, if not indifferent to, the presence of his neighbour "B". The dignity and pleasure of sacrifice is not a conception on which emphasis is laid in the general scheme of life. There is even a feeling that the individual is trying to drown his boredom and

loneliness in noise and jazz and speed, or in "free love" and drink. This attitude is reflected in literature also. There is a tearing down of all sanctities. The present generation is not satisfied with itself; a hidden voice protests; there is an unconscious feeling that all is not right with the world. New rationalistic philosophies, schemes of rational companionate marriages, theories in justification of individual development with all the corners and angles unrounded, are evolved to allay the feelings of dissatisfaction and to restore the lost moral, internal equilibrium—palliatives and balm for one's injured self respect. D. H. Lawrence, James Joyce and his school, Judge Lindsay and Bertrand Russell to mention only a few names at random, are the unconscious results. It is not ideals which seem to regulate life now; one may almost say new theories are evolved to justify people's mode of living. Respect for one's own self is insistent in its demand that there be a conformity in precept and practice.

A nation is only a body of individuals and the individual character determines the national outlook. The materialism and the inconsiderate expansion of personality find their counterpart in national self-centredness and indifference to the general welfare. That this emphasis on the individual is a vital part of the modern world can be illustrated from even a writer like Irving Babbitt. The following sentences are illuminating:

"To be modern has meant practically to be increasingly positive and critical, to refuse to receive anything on an authority 'anterior, exterior and superior' to the individual. With those who still cling to the principle of outer authority I have no quarrel. I am not primarily concerned with them. I am myself a thoroughgoing individualist, writing for those who are, like myself, irrevocably committed to the modern experiment."

In politics, one nation distrusts another. If England puts up a tariff, France can go one better; if America can build half-a-dozen destroyers, Japan refuses to be beaten in the race. The parallel to the unbending individualism of social life is to be met with in a

nation's pugnacity to stand up for itself. There is really a "tell-tale flush" that is darker and angrier than in 1914. The spirit of compromise, that high tolerance which might make people yield a little to achieve peace is absent in Europe. It was a very wise old man who told a young couple that to make their life happy, they should make the two 'bears' their constant companions—Bear and Forbear.

It is now not uncommon to trace many of the troubles of the modern world to industrialism. The trouble does probably date back to the early nineteenth century when science was harnessed to industry. James Watt realized the expansive power of steam, Stephenson perfected the steam locomotive, while Hargreave and Cartwright effected a revolution in weaving. The workers protested, conservatism stood in the way, but the foundation stone of that edifice was laid which Europe has been raising for the last hundred years. The movement has brought in its train money and prosperity, and mankind owes an incalculable debt to science for the increase in its comfort. But happiness is a purely subjective quality and silk cushions give no ease to a troubled head. With all their advantages industrialism and science had begun to exercise on the old values of life that disruptive influence which was completed by the Great War. The one had resulted in the destruction of the home, while the other has cut much deeper and taken away that anchor of faith which made the individual face the storms of life with a cheery optimism and which gave some design to the chaos that surrounds him.

Society is built up on a basis of restrictions. Without some law there can be no freedom. In spite of the philosophers who believe in the return to Nature and in the inherent goodness of man, it will not be denied that the spirit of sacrifice and tolerance, and mastery over the emotions are not qualities one expects in the primitive man. Unrestrained impetuosity is the characteristic of the uncultivated man. Such a one is ruled by impulse. Impulses are the spontaneous children of one's ego and are on the whole anti-social. The social virtues that qualify man for sane citizenship, a sense of that body of thought and feeling which goes by the name

of culture, are not inherent in him. "Whatever else the value of religion may be, it at least has one effect—it has a powerful regulating and restraining influence on man's life. The loss of faith has taken away this strong prop of humanity.

It is almost an axiom that every age has the literature and art that it deserves, and one might usefully quote the opinions of two writers on their own special subjects :

"My complaint against modern literature" says T. S. Eliot "is of the same kind. It is not that modern literature is in the ordinary sense 'immoral' or even 'amoral'; and in any case to prefer that charge would not be enough. It is simply that it repudiates, or is wholly ignorant of, our most fundamental and important beliefs; and that in consequence, its tendency is to encourage its readers to get what they can out of life while it lasts, to miss no 'experience' that presents itself, and to sacrifice themselves, if they make any sacrifice at all, only for the sake of tangible benefits to others in this world either now or in the future."

As for art, Sir Reginald Blomfield's opinion on the subject in his *Modernisms* will bear repetition :

"The art of to-day is not that of Pan and his pipes among the rushes, but of Cleon the leather-seller with the brazen voice bawling in the market-place.....The efforts now being made to revolutionize art and literature are part of that larger movement that has spread with rather alarming rapidity since the war. These efforts at their best are prompted by an ill-informed and un-disciplined idealism, and at their worst by a passion for notoriety at any cost, and what is much more formidable by a definite slant to the morbid and obscene. Sanity and reticence are out of fashion nowadays, and with them is lost the sense of values."

Prophesying is an idle pastime, but we are told by historians that the study of the past can enable us to forèsee the future. Many a book has been written painting the "Brave New Worlds" of the

future which seem the outcome of the tendencies of Europe during the last fifty years. These are Utopias in which rationalism divorced from sentiment is supreme and where science has mechanised even the human being. But the forecasts assume that progress is in a logical straight line and seem to have overlooked or ignored the fact that progress is sometimes in the reverse direction. The movement is in many instances an alternating one. A glance at the history of Europe during the last two thousand years makes one realize that humanity has been oscillating between the two points of reason and faith, between materialism and what might be called "spiritualism". The luxury and the disillusionment, the materialism and the debauchery of Rome witnessed the birth of Christianity, the secular power of the priests in the Middle Ages brought about a religious revival in the shape of the Reformation, and in a narrower way the deistic philosophy of the eighteenth century was followed in England by the Oxford Movement and Cardinal Newman. The testimony of history indicates a Renaissance of Faith. And one may well ask whether the pendulum has not begun to swing backwards already. Has not the quest already started? The Disarmament Conferences, the new socialistic theories, the Humanism of an Irving Babbitt with its 'inner' and 'outer' checks, the League of Nations and even the New York New History Society are all evidence of a fumbling after a fresh set of values. Perhaps the much reviled communism also, from one point of view, can be regarded as a plea for brotherhood, fraternity and equality, a new Hebraism embodying the finest practical ideals of Christianity. The fact, however, remains that modern Europe itself is like a body diseased, craving for

"a sleep

Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing".

EDUCATION FOR LIFE

BY

DIWAN CHAND SHARMA, M.A.,

Professor, D. A. V. College, Lahore.

EDUCATION has been variously defined. There are some who believe that the purpose of education is to form character; there are others who think that the aim of education should be to produce a sound mind in a sound body; there are still others who feel that education should aim at the complete and harmonious development of all the powers of personality. But all this is in the abstract. In actual practice, people believe that education should enable men to make their way in the world and earn their living. It is for this reason that so many people attach so much importance to vocational training these days. In their eyes the so-called liberal education should be the privilege only of a few, while this vocational training should be the right of many. It does not matter whether or not a man is able to appreciate poetry and painting, sculpture and architecture, music and nature, but it does matter if he is able to grow two blades of grass where only one grew before or to build a house or to carve a statue.

All these things, however, throw very interesting light on the social environment of which these aims and purposes were the outcome. When it was said that the formation of character was the highest aim of education, it was because of the predominantly ethical bias of the educator. Such an educator believed more in virtue than in mere book-learning. He believed character to be the highest good. According to him, Bacon, though extremely learned, was not as good as an honest person, though he was limited in his understanding and in the range of his intellectual interests. Again, the educator who believed that the aim of education was to produce a sound mind in a sound body was one who was not swayed by any ethical considera-

tions in his views about education. His aims were not ethical, but merely physical and intellectual. On the one hand, he cherished the pagan ideal of physical fitness and on the other, he had before him the Greek ideal of intellectual efficiency. In his scheme of things, the education of the heart and of the whole world of human emotions had no place. 'In fact, he wanted that an educated person should be a cold, reasonable person whose guiding star should be reason and not a person whose mental equilibrium was to be disturbed by emotional gusts. Evidently this ideal of education was held up before the people at a time when religion did not appear as the dominant note of life and when mere mental fitness was the highest thing. In the same way, the educationist who, through education, aimed at the complete and harmonious development of all the powers of personality was one who thought of education only in terms of individual life. In other words, his aim was merely personal and not social. Education, according to him, meant individual excellence and not any capacity for social usefulness. An educated person, according to this definition, was one who could make the best of this world and whose highly developed personality was a great asset for him. With its help he could get what he wanted and scale the ladder of success to its topmost rung. Thus education was a kind of personal ornament, an individual distinction with whose help all the carefully guarded doors of life could be unlocked.

In the light of all these definitions, education became merely a personal matter, that is to say, it has physical, intellectual and ethical implications, but not civic implications in a direct and explicit manner. In other words, it teaches directly how one can attain individual happiness and personal success, but it does not inculcate directly how one can discharge one's responsibilities to the society and the State. It is thus limited in its scope and selfish in its aims. But still it is on a high plane of intellectual eminence and ethical excellence. Now-a-days, however, education has been dragged down from this high academic pedestal. Now the aim of education is purely utilitarian and economic. This is, quite rightly, characteristic of our age. We, therefore, believe that the aim of educa-

tion is to enable a man to earn his living. Education is thus one of the utilities of life and wage-earning is one of its most cherished ends. It is to fit men to make their living in the so-called learned professions as teachers or lawyers or in the other professions as clerks, electricians, typists, mechanics, authors, fitters, and tailors. I think it was Cecil Rhodes who expressed this point of view most candidly and vividly. Speaking about education, he said that the purpose of education, whether secondary or college, should not be merely to confer degrees but to give letters of appointment. A student would be pleased more on getting a job after completing his education than on getting a diploma or a degree.

Of late, however, a new tendency is to be seen in the world of education. Man is to be taught not merely for academic or cultural ends, or for ethical or economic ends, but for civic ends. He should be qualified not merely for this profession or that, but for discharging his duties as a citizen, as a member of a kingdom or a republic or a commonwealth. Education should therefore be so organised as to enable people to know their duties as citizens and to prepare them to fulfil their obligations properly. It is, therefore, being said that this should not be done in an indirect manner, but in a direct manner. All the subjects taught at schools and colleges should subserve this supreme end. They should not be taught merely because they give some sort of training, real or fancied. For instance, the school or college life should be so regulated as to be a duplicate of the national life on a very small scale. In a democratic country, it should foster the scholar's faith in democracy and the democratic machine and appurtenances, while in a Fascist or a Nazi state it should confirm the scholar's faith in the particular form of the government of the country. Thus, in a democratic country like England students would be taught to swear by the ballot-box and to say that democracy is the panacea for all kinds of national ills while in a Nazi or authoritarian state they will be dragooned into saying that the worship of the leader is everything. This kind of bias will not be confined merely to those institutions in a school or a college which aim at the collective security, well-being and happiness of the school or college community,

but will be extended to all the subjects taught at a school or a college. History should be so taught as to breed the student's pride in the achievements of his countrymen and in the potentialities of his country. Says an expert, "Such teaching of history and citizenship should produce in the future citizen at the end of his school-career some knowledge and appreciation of his own social order, of the world order, of his responsibilities and privileges, his rights and duties therein, an optimistic, yet balanced view of the possibilities of the situation; an optimism that should be stressed, for here is the opportunity to link the enthusiasm of youth to the task of facing political and civic difficulties courageously and energetically, with a will and power to act with determination." In the same way, are other subjects such as Geography, Economics, Mathematics, Arts, Science and Biology to be taught. The purpose of the study of all these subjects is the same: to help a student to find his place (and his country's place) in the scheme of the Universe. The teacher is to touch these subjects in such a way as to arouse the civic consciousness of the student, to make him a good citizen and an active patriot. Of course, the conception of patriotism differs in different countries. In England it means faith in ordered liberty and the imperial destinies of the English race; in Germany it means faith in Hitler and in the superiority of the Aryan blood and Nazi culture and flaming hatred of all those who humbled Germany during the last Great War; and in Italy it means worship of Mussolini and dreams of reviving the ancient imperial grandeur of Rome.

Thus we see how the conception of education has undergone a change in the West. There are, however, thinkers like H. G. Wells who do not believe in any of the types of education described above. In the first place, Mr. Wells does not believe in any narrow, selfish and parochial kind of patriotism. He also does not believe in the competitive basis of modern Economics in which one man's meat is another man's poison. At the same time, he hates the territorial and economic rivalries of the nations of to-day. He therefore thinks of the federation of mankind and of a world in which there should be one polity, one system of Economics and one form of Government.

But how can this be brought about ? According to Wells, this can be done through education. So he wants that education should not rouse any patriotic consciousness, but international consciousness. An educated man should not think in terms of his own life, or in those of his country, but in terms of the whole world.

This was exactly the underlying idea of the sort of education that was imparted in Ancient India. If we study the educational system of ancient India, we find that it compares favourably with the most progressive educational systems of the West. It was, in fact, in conformity with the ideals of the most progressive thinkers of the West of to-day such as H. G. Wells. In the first place, it aimed at the complete development of the human body. This was secured not merely by proper diet and wholesome exercise, but by hourly contact with nature and inculcation of the principle of *Brahmacharya* or of self-control in its broadest sense. The young scholar who wanted to be educated had to set apart about twenty years of his life for a rigorous kind of self-discipline, not only in matters of his body and intellect, but also in those of his emotional life. He had to learn how to control his breath, his bodily movements and his feelings and passions. He went to the *pāthashālā* as crude iron ore and came out of it as finished steel. Again, the student, under the ancient Indian educational system, had to undergo a comprehensive system of intellectual training. He had to learn such abstruse subjects as grammar, logic, the science of Government, Astronomy and what not. All these subjects sharpened his will as well as deepened his powers of understanding. He became sensitive to flaws of all kinds; blemishes of style, illogical argument and fallacious reasoning. Above all, this system produced in him a burning desire for living the good life. It did not merely repress and suppress his savage and unsocial instincts, but sublimated them. It taught him to prefer the straight path to the crooked, the good to the evil and the life lived in accordance with the sanctions of the *Shastras* to the life lived in conformity with a kind of jungle ethics. Besides these, it taught him reverence and detachment. He revered all kinds of life and especially the wise and the good. Thus, he could never fall a prey to cynicism

which, according to Bertrand Russel, is the bane of the youths in the West to-day. He had faith in human nature, in the ultimate triumph of good over evil and in the divine law which guides and controls the destinies of all sentient creatures. Thus he went into the world, a strong, wise and self-reliant man. The problem of earning his own living did not trouble him much; nor did he think of sinking for ever into a life of ease and comfort. He knew that he was to discharge his duties as a house-holder for about twentyfive years and then go again into the world to serve his fellowmen. It was thus the ideal of service that was of supreme importance for him. He was taught not to live only unto himself, but for others. His education was thus education for life, in the broadest meaning of the word. He knew how to rise above petty selfishness and narrow greed. He lived a dedicated life—a life devoted not merely to the good of all those who were related to him, or of those who were his compatriots but of all those who were his fellow-sojourners on this earth.

All this shows how much we, the people of to-day, can learn from ancient India, the glories of which Swami Dayananda sought to revive.

MAKING OF THE AMERICAN CONSTITUTION

BY

Dr. SUDHINDRA ROSE, Ph.D.,

Lecturer in Political Science, State University of Iowa, U. S. A.

THE Constitution of the United States has been called an "ark of the covenant", a "sheet-anchor", a "lighthouse", a "beacon", and a "fundamental law". The terms used here are all symbols descriptive of the unique virtues of the scheme of government under which the Americans live.

This year the United States will celebrate the sesquicentennial of the Constitution. Schools and colleges and patriotic societies will take advantage of the occasion to study anew the history and fundamentals of the vital document which has stood the remarkable test of a century and a half, as a basis and guide for maintaining government among a free people. It is the oldest existing written Constitution of a sovereign nation.

The original document itself, as it was signed on September 17, 1787, is exhibited in the Library of the Congress at Washington, under scientifically coloured light and glass to protect it from fading. Copies are being widely circulated this year because of the approaching birthday celebration of the Constitution.

There is perhaps no more interesting manner in which to get a useful impression of the Constitution than is afforded by a look at the men who were largely instrumental in its making. The members of the Constitutional Convention numbered fifty-one; and they were in themselves a remarkably comprehensive cross-section of the people they represented. America in those days was a young country and so it happened, no doubt, that the average age of the delegates was only forty-two years. The oldest delegate was Benjamin Franklin, then a patriarch of eighty-one; the youngest, Jonathan Dayton of New Jersey, a "stipling" of twenty-six. A large proportion of the

most active and influential delegates was decidedly young. James Madison, the political philosopher of the Convention, was thirty-six. Gouverneur Morris, thirty-five; Alexander Hamilton, thirty. In later years, these men became Presidents, Vice-Presidents, Justices of the Supreme Court, members of the President's Cabinet, and Senators.

It was also significant of the spirit of the young Republic that only twenty-nine of the fifty-one men in attendance at the great assembly had been educated in colleges and universities. It is likewise interesting to note that Washington and Franklin were not numbered among those who had received the benefits of any formal education. They stand typical of the spirit of the day in that they had educated themselves.

The men who went to the Constitutional Convention included farmers, soldiers, politicians, merchants, doctors, teachers, financiers, lawyers, and judges. As was natural, thirty-one members of the Convention were in the legal profession in one capacity or another. The Constitution was supposed to serve for all the people, and it could never have done so if it had not been made by such a varied group.

In the public mind the Constitution is coupled with the Declaration of Independence as a great product of courage, of vision, and of a passion for human rights. The Declaration was written eleven years earlier than the Constitution. To be sure, the principles of the Declaration are not literally a part of the Constitution or the laws of the United States; nevertheless, they have exerted a powerful influence upon the political history of this country and, indeed, of the world. The most important of these principles were couched in the following memorable words:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness; that to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their powers from the consent of the governed:

that whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or abolish it, and to institute new government."

The Declaration rests in the sublime concept of the natural rights of man. That concept was an explosive of enormous power. It asserted that man existed before governments; that governments were later instituted by men for the purpose of guaranteeing that the freedoms of individuals would not be destroyed; that governments properly called could have no powers save such as were specifically conferred on them by the people, and which, if misused, the people had an absolute right to take away from them.

In line with the "religion" of natural rights goes the assertion of equality at birth. "All men are created equal", says the Declaration. Profound thinkers like Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin and John Adams understood that men are not equal in all things. But the ideas of Liberalism, resting on natural rights assumed that there is a field within which men *are* equal. If all men are entitled by nature to certain basic freedoms, obviously all men have a phase of equality. And that phase is what democracy as a form of government is wholly dependent upon.

The great justification of democracy has to be that it takes account both of men's equalities and their inequalities—that it found political sovereignty on the equalities, thus creating a structure of social organization, and that within that structure it allows the maximum of free play for inequalities of ability. "In that great fact it is", says a distinguished American Constitutional authority, "if it can be made to work continuously, infinitely superior to any other concept of social mechanism. It really rests on human nature, on the whole of human nature."

The signers of the immortal Declaration of Independence cast off all allegiance to the English King, and declared the former colonies to be **FREE AND INDEPENDENT STATES**. The words were capitalized. Eleven years later the term "colonies" had been almost forgotten.

The Constitution of the United States of America did not have the dramatic birth of the Declaration of Independence. The Declaration was drafted by one man, Thomas Jefferson. The drafting of the Constitution was not the work of one man, but of half a hundred men. Even its working had a composite origin.

Only five of the fifty-five signers of the Declaration sat in the Constitutional Convention. The sessions were held behind closed doors in the Independence Hall at Philadelphia, in a room directly above that in which the Declaration of Independence was signed. The deliberations of the Convention were secret, and it was well that they were. If the people at large had been informed of the almost daily crises, when the Convention seemed ready to fly to pieces, if they knew how far apart in opinion the delegates sometimes were, it is doubtful whether outside pressure would not have caused a complete disruption.

At the opening meeting, Washington was unanimously chosen to preside. This prevented him from taking an active part in the debates. Records show that throughout the long deliberations of the Convention, he had never entered into its discussions. Indeed, so far as is known, he addressed the Convention only twice, on the first and last days of the meeting. Though not of "fluent elocution", he performed his duties as moderator in a fashion to allay strife, and through informal channels his advice was always available.

The lamented William Gladstone, the noted English statesman, described the American Constitution as "the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man." The statement is true merely to the extent that it is a wonderful document, but it was not struck off at a given moment; it did not spring full-grown from the mind of man. It was the product of experience and had its roots far into the past. One can trace some of its provisions to Magna Carta, to the Bill of Rights, and to the writings of such men as John Locke, Hobbes, Rousseau, Montesquieu.

Nor should it be forgotten that the Constitution was formed

in the crucible of contending forces and minds hard to reconcile, and the result was a document which one of its authors characterized as a "bundle of compromises".

The delegates had from the first many causes of discord. They were gathered together to draw up an instrument of government that would bind together the people of a widely scattered country composed of thirteen States varying in size, occupation, and social habits. It needed to be suitable alike for people whose chief interest was trade; for those who were predominantly agricultural; for large States and small; for States with many slaves, and for States with but few "other persons" than freemen. Grave as were the difficulties which faced the delegates, graver were reasons for union. The love of liberty, the fear of foreign powers, and a common pride in their triumph over England were the important factors which helped to bring together the conflicting interests.

Three great compromises laid the foundation of the American Federal Constitution. The first compromise, by allowing equal representation to big and little States in the Upper House (Senate), won the small States to the new scheme, and by making population the basis of representation in the Lower House (House of Representatives), prepared the way for a strong and permanent government. This first compromise was Madison's great victory, without which nothing could have been effected.

The southern States wanted the slaves to be counted for representation, but not for taxes. It was compromised by allowing the south to count three-fifths of the slaves for representation. This second compromise won over the slave States.

The third difficulty was between the agricultural States and the States engaged chiefly in trade. The States, engaged in trade, wished Federal Congress to regulate commerce; while the agricultural States feared central control and preferred to have each State make its own trade laws. This was compromised by granting to Congress the power of regulating trade by a majority vote and by allowing

slave trade to go on for twenty years longer. The third compromise, while permitting slave traffic to continue for a period of time, secured free trade between States, and gave control of foreign trade to the federal government.

These compromises were arrived at after four months of patient—and impatient—verbal bouts. As compared with the tremendous difficulties which confronted the American Founding Fathers, the trials and tribulations of the makers of the Indian nation of today are mere picnic.

On September 17, 1787, General George Washington rose from his chair as presiding officer to put to the Constitutional Convention one of the last questions upon which it was to vote. He rose to "offer his sentiments" and urge the adoption of the proposal. The Convention had then been in session for four months. It had brought to the nearest possible approach to general acceptability, the draft of a document which was to make a nation of the newly independent colonies in North America.

Benjamin Franklin had opened his final address to the Convention with the statement that "there are several facts of this Constitution which I do not at present approve, but I am not sure that I shall never approve them." But he had gone on to say that he doubted "whether any other convention we can obtain may be able to make a better Constitution", for "when you assemble a number of men to have the advantage of their joint wisdom, you inevitably assemble with those men all their prejudices, their passions, their errors of opinion, their local interests, and their selfish views". He consented to the Constitution "because I expect no better and because I am not sure that it is not the best." And then he powerfully urged all delegates to sign in evidence of the "unanimous consent of the States present." Benjamin Franklin was a peace-maker, a great stabilizing force.

However, all the delegates did not sign the Constitution. Although they were earnest for the republican principles, and were the most zealous and active supporters of the rights of their country—

both before and after the War of Independence—they clashed and quarrelled. To be sure they fought with speech and argument and not bullets and fists, but the fight was hot. Some historians believe that it was only the presence of George Washington as presiding officer which held the Convention together. At long last all of the States, except Rhode Island, signed the document, some of the signers doubting whether their States would ever ratify it.

The final act of the Constitutional Convention was to ask Congress to call for ratifications by State (Provincial) Conventions, and to provide that when nine out of the thirteen States had ratified, the constitution should take effect as to them, and the first elections of Congressmen and of a President should be called. It was a full year later when this could be done, and two States were still outside the fold.

From this it will be apparent that the Constitution, which was a product of mutual concession, was born with agonies. Its authors differed vigorously and quarrelled bitterly to the end about its content. The American Constitution was not a sudden divine revelation, nor was it made right off the bat.

The Preamble of the Constitution began with the words: "We the PEOPLE of the United States, in order to form a more perfect Union, do ordain and establish this CONSTITUTION for the United States of America." This phrase, "We, the PEOPLE", was not a mere preliminary euphemistic flourish for the Americans freshly liberated from foreign autocracy. The new government was to be a national union of sovereign people. It was a profound new basis for government. The Preamble voiced the purposes, the framers of the Constitution hoped, would be accomplished by the new union of people: "establish Justice, insure the domestic Tranquility, provide for the common Defence, promote general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our posterity."

America is a decentralized federal republic; it is a union of States, but it is also a nation made by the Union of States. The individual owes allegiance to the nation and is governed by its laws.

But the States are inviolable; that is, they have powers, rights, and authority of their own, which exist apart from the federal government and which the federal government cannot take away. The States are reservoirs of power reserved, not conferred. No State, however, can pass laws contrary to the Constitution of the United States.

The Constitution deals with the formation of the executive, legislative, and judicial departments, their powers and their functions, and it also treats of the relation of the States to the federal Union. The Constitution is rather a brief document. When printed in a pamphlet, it may be read through in twenty minutes. But a study of the Constitution of the United States may well occupy a life-time; for though the provisions of the great document seem fairly plain at first glance, their working-out in actual practice involves many complicated details. They are, however, beyond the scope of the present paper.

Since the adoption of the Constitution that venerable document of liberty has been amended nineteen times, the two latest being the prohibition amendment and the woman suffrage amendment. The first ten amendments, adopted in 1791, have come to be known as the Bill of Rights. They provide that Congress shall make no law denying freedom of speech, or of the press, religious freedom, freedom to assemble, and freedom to petition. They guarantee freedom from arbitrary arrest and imprisonment, and a speedy trial on specific charges. They also specifically forbid excessive bails and fines, and the quartering of soldiers in private houses in times of peace. In a word, they summarize, up to that time, the results of the struggle for human liberty.

The men who finished their work in the Independence Hall at Philadelphia, 150 years ago, did not feel much like Founding Fathers. Of the seventy odd delegates elected to the Constitutional Convention, only fifty-one appeared and when their work was done only thirty-nine remained to sign their handiwork. Some of the Fathers fought the adoption of the Constitution.

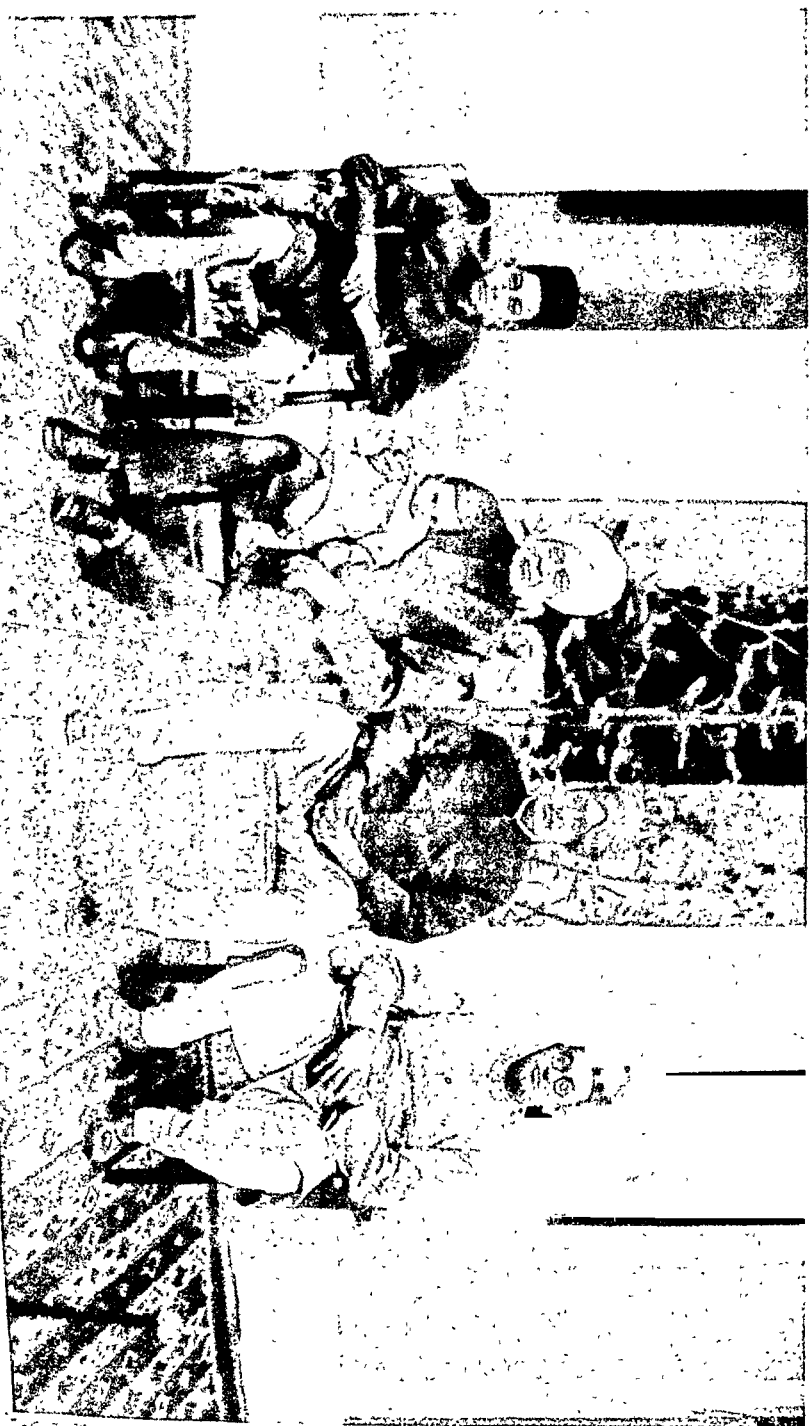
None of the Fathers felt that they had framed a perfect and

imperishable charter. The Constitution, at its best was considered a fairly good compromise. Washington, Hamilton, Franklin, Madison and Jefferson recognized the imperfections of the Constitution, but felt that it was a step towards "a more perfect Union".

There was much doubt whether the people of the time would accept it. Some felt it was too democratic. Most of the common people felt it was too aristocratic a document, characterising it as "a covenant with death and an agreement with Hell". Only the promise to add a Bill of Rights, the first ten amendments, succeeded in obtaining ratification.

Time has proved both the Radicals and the Tories wrong. The Constitution has been the safeguard of basic liberties and the foundation of the Republic. This Constitution, with the exception of the nineteen amendments, stands exactly as it was adopted. Time has demonstrated that the Founding Fathers builded better than they knew.

Were not the Fathers innovators? They were. They were considered such impractical idealists, dangerous revolutionists, and crack pots in their time that the American experiment in self-government was even more fearfully looked upon in Europe than the Soviet experiment in Russia is regarded now. But America is today the richest and most powerful nation on the globe. Americans are not spending much time patting on their back. They are, however, under their republican form of government, now honoured and respected as being in the forefront of enlightened progress.



HAR BILAS SARDA : FOUR GENERATIONS.

HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

RAMGOPAL, BAR-AT-LAW,

Bangalore.

MR. Harbilas Sarda, in commemoration of whose life-work this volume is brought out, ranks amongst the great reformers of the day. His name has become a household word in India on account of the Child Marriage Restraint Act popularly called Sarda Act,—a beneficent piece of legislation so urgently needed for the preservation of the health and strength of the millions inhabiting India. He was born in Ajmer on 3rd June 1867. His father, Sriyut Har Narayana, himself a scholar and a Vedantist, was the Librarian of the Government College library. His healthy parentage, the library of the college to which he had free access, the training given by a cultured, loving parent, and the wholesome environment in which he moved, were the early potential factors which later moulded him into a great social reformer, a historian of repute, an author of several useful books, and a legislator of note.

He was first elected to the Legislative Assembly in 1923, and was consecutively re-elected to it twice since. The work done by him in pushing on legislation to put a stop to some of the harmful customs and practices and to remove or modify certain legal disabilities of Hindu women, will ever be gratefully remembered by his countryfolk and prominently noted by future historians. By this one humanitarian legislation, he has saved Indian womanhood from a lingering misery and the progeny of India from degeneration.

I have known Mr. Sarda intimately for over half a century and have been struck with his high and varied attainments. As a judge (both on the Bench and outside) of persons, their acts and attitude in private and public life, he is quick in comprehension, sound, just and well-reasoned in his judgment. As a writer and

author, his several books will bespeak his merits. As a debater and conversationalist he is brilliant, polished and pertinent. I have heard him speak several times at semi-public meetings and he was always complimented as a fine public speaker. He is also a good narrator of some of the historical events of Rajputana. As a friend, guide and counsellor, he has always been accessible to the people. I have several times watched him patiently listening to the long tales of complaints or grievances of some of the citizens of Ajmer and Nasirabad and successfully espousing their cause when he was convinced of the justice of their case.

Mr. Sarada, as a reformer, has already been widely and deeply appreciated, congratulated, complimented and thanked not only by the intelligentsia but also by the other progressive elements of Indian society. The Child-Marriage Restraint Act is practically known all over India as the Sarada Act for which he has been extolled and honoured as a great benefactor to the coming generations all over India. His name will long be remembered in Indian history along with other reformers, such as Raja Ram Mohan Roy, Keshab Chander Sen, Dayanand and others of the last century, and a number of other stalwarts of the present century. It is through their agitation and labours that some salutary reforms have been introduced and some pernicious evils removed or modified, such as the odious and inhuman customs of *Sati*, Child Marriage, Child-Widowhood, withholding female education, denial of the rights of inheritance, refusal of common equal rights and opportunities of self-improvement to women who form half the human-kind, human untouchability and rigidity of caste and creed which prevents the fusion of different races inhabiting India. Mr. Sarada should fitly be placed among the ranks of the nation-builders. For I consider that those who have studiously, intelligently and resolutely worked for the removal of harmful and hateful political, social, or religious laws, usages and customs, or for the establishment of communal and religious union and harmony, or for mental emancipation by breaking the fetters forged by superstition and unreason, or for the larger liberty, equality and fraternity of mankind; or for the better self-government

of man, have a just claim to the title of nation-builders. Biographies of such persons and suitable memorials to them not only in their birth-place but in all the capital towns have an educative value, inspiring present and future generations with the true and lofty thoughts and ideas, efforts and achievements of such persons, and in encouraging them in their endeavours for the uplift of mankind.

As an author, Mr. Sarda will chiefly be remembered by his well-known book, *Hindu Superiority*. In this book he has given a mass of valuable and varied testimony of learned persons from different sources to the high virtues and achievements of the ancient Hindus when they formed a single, homogeneous, virile nation.

As a teacher and reformer, Mr. Sarda has intelligently grasped and emphasized important truths that make for human progress. He has shown that whatever progress man has made in the past was due to the use of the faculty of reason and reflection and the same instrumentality must ever be at work in the present as well as in the future, or else he retrogresses. In my sketch of Mr. Sarda, prefaced to his *Writings and Speeches*, I have indicated a few of the important truths grasped and emphasized by him. These are so wholesome and life-invigorating that they should be constantly kept before our minds. To quote his words: "History blazes forth certain truths, which wise men have learnt, which men with eyes can see, but which doomed nations and men neither see nor understand". Here are a few of them :—

"When this adjustment is broken, the life of a society is threatened and its progress and prosperity stopped. Constant adjustment of relations is therefore a condition of healthy growth."

This entails on us the absolute necessity for revising, repealing or rejecting the old obnoxious laws, customs, ideas and traditions, and replacing them by more true, apt, and wholesome ones.

And he quotes Ingersoll: "Reason is a small and feeble flame, yet it is the only light we possess". He therefore exhorts us to "judge every custom, every practice, every dogma, every commandment, in the light of Reason that is in us".

"Authority, not based on Reason, stifles action and bars progress". He quotes Ingersoll about custom becoming "a prison, locked and barred by those who long ago were dust and the keys of which are in the keeping of the dead". He further emphasizes the point by saying :—

"The history of nations shows that when authority takes the place of reason, religion becomes the chief instrument of a nation's fall.....But where authority is founded on reason, or is not opposed to reason, as the authority of the loving parent, the authority of a just law or custom, or the authority to which one has given his free and willing consent, that authority must be respected and obeyed."

Another ardent patriot and scholar of India, Dr. Paranjapye, is of the same opinion and expresses it in his *Cruz of the Indian Problem*, in these words : "The excessive deference to authority in all spheres and the slight regard paid to the reasoning faculty, are the main characteristics of the Indian people. They are the cause of most of the troubles from which their country is suffering."

In addition to this, he has put forth the plea for larger justice, equity, liberty and fraternity among mankind. If we fix our eyes on these truths and act on them, then the future of our country will indeed be brighter and more assured.

Man has ever been governed and swayed by ideas, opinions, doctrines, true or false, real or fanciful. Such ideas, when impressed on our minds in our childhood and youth, become hard mental habits which become so difficult later on to change, modify or replace. We see everywhere how they become the directing forces, somewhat like those impulses which we call by the name of instincts. Right ideas have led man on the right path, wrong ideas have led him on the wrong. And the one problem for modern science and education has been how to discard the old false ideas and how to introduce and fix the new and true ones in their place. For we know that, if we cannot change a man's ideas, we cannot change his actions. In his third speech on the Child-Marriage Bill, he thus exhorts the Members

of the Legislative Assembly and, through them, his countrymen:

"I beg you gentlemen to brush aside all objections, sacerdotal or profane, ancient or modern, based on tradition or custom which stunt our growth or stand in the way of our achieving our goal. Listen not, gentlemen, to ante-diluvian notions which have spent their force; stick not to the worn-out dead ideas, but live in the present, the living present, and fix your eyes steadfastly on the future—the glorious future of our country."

MESSAGE

BY

RAJA JWALA PRASAD, M. I. E.,

Pro-Vice-Chancellor, Benares Hindu University.

I have been an admirer of Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda for many years as a social reformer and active worker of the Arya Samaj.

I read his book *Hindu Superiority* with great profit and have been following his efforts at social legislation with pleasure and pride. He is a veteran patriot and a dear friend. On this auspicious occasion of his having completed seventy years of age, I pray to the Almighty to spare him for many years to serve his motherland and fellow brethren.

SHADOW SENTIMENTS

BY

SANKARA KRISHNA CHETTUR, I. C. S.,

Madras Presidency.

THERE is so much talk about Renaissance in India now-a-days that I am forced to take up seriously for consideration a habit of mind among us, which I think is fatal to all progress, and irreconcilable with the idea of any Renaissance. And I consider that the measure of India's success in any of the numerous Renaissances that are claimed for her will depend on how far she can get away from this habit of mind, which is devitalising her day by day. I refer to those shadow sentiments by which Indians are continually obsessed with the glories of India's past, to the exclusion of an active and dynamic interest in her present and in her future. There is nothing which gives me more pain than to hear Indians minimizing the splendour of any modern world achievement, whether in mechanics, in art, in science, in literature or in politics, by a spirited and irrelevant reference to some ancient glory in her past which is referred to as overshadowing the achievement under discussion. This according to me is the surest symbol of our present decadence.

Excessive sentimentalising over the past is not helpful in the present: stated thus baldly this truth is platitudinous. Nations and societies as well as other organisms have their cycles of birth and death and out of death comes fresh life, but disintegration which is merely static, and not dynamic is fatal. In other words, it is good to die, but unpleasant to remain in a state of death. It is even more unpleasant when one is approaching that state and begins to brag about the glories of the past. It is like a dying man trying to turn over and pat himself on the back. I am consciously exaggerating the position in India today not to achieve an epigram,

but to draw attention to the truth. The truth is that we are in a state of arrested development both politically, and economically and if I am so frank, spiritually also. The causes of this arrested development are not far to seek. Mr. H. N. Brailsford in his—*Rebel India* ascribes the stunting of our economic growth to the inequitable fiscal policy of the British. He says that efficiency was unduly concentrated upon the elementary tasks of Government, police, justice and the maintenance of order, whereas the constructive task of economic development and popular education were neglected for generations. Incidentally, he refers to the ugly fiscal policy of the East India Company which sought to destroy the Indian manufactures and foster English imports. While these statements of Mr. Brailsford are true as far as they go, it is also true that the state of the country, due to fear of invasion from without and internal dissensions within, was such that a very large amount of attention and care had to be devoted to the subjects he mentions in order to secure peace and safety and the civil liberty of the subject. It is also true that of late increasing attention is being devoted to the nation-building services.

But Mr. Brailsford who is an excellent economist lays his finger on another main cause of our arrested economic development when he reiterates the old truth that India is a sink for the world's gold, and that annually India imports as part-payment for her exports, gold to the value of 53 crores of rupees (£39,750,000). "This gold does not serve as a basis for credit and little of it finds its way into the banks; it lies in safes and chests: it is deposited in temples; it adorns the persons of the women; it is even buried". This fatal hoarding habit has prevented a large mass of capital from being available for our industrial development. This locking-up of available capital, has also been responsible for extensive borrowing of European capital to finance most Indian industrial enterprises (with of course notable exceptions) and the heavy interest charges on these loans are partly responsible for that "drain of wealth" away from the country, which would be kept within the country if an intelligent Indian public could be induced

to use its hoarded gold. And it is our ostrich-like habit of burying our heads in the sand which prevents us from realising that this old-world belief in the value of gold for gold's sake prevents us from entering the machine-age and developing our resources, and increasing our productivity of wealth and thereby raising the standard of wages of our labouring classes.

It is clear then that any renaissance or reform must come from a change of temper within ourselves which will release us from this arrested development. Mr. Brailsford feels quite rightly that "Indian society, as a whole, has passed through no experience comparable to the rationalistic and realistic movements which in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries lifted Europe out of the middle ges. Such movements could take no root because so soon as India was ripe for any collective thinking she inevitably turned nationalist. Nationalism criticises the foreigner: it does not turn inwards to criticise the inheritance of the past". It is exactly the absence of this critical attitude in us to the inheritance of our past which is so fatal to our progress.

It is true that many renaissance movements are sometimes achieved by a conscious revival of the glories of the past. But such movements are essentially resurrections of the genius of a people in consonance with the time-spirit. These renaissances show that the builders of a new era have approached modern problems critically in the light of past experience. But we in India live in this wonderful shadow-land: we are ghosts eternally sentimentalising the past, resting on traditional glory, always finding a halo—too often spurious—behind us and gloom in the present and the future. I do not wish to go the whole hog and suggest that we have no wonderful past; no golden age. A colleague of mine emphatically asserts that peoples who look back on a golden age are only suffering from intellectual astigmatism. Die-hard politicians go further and say that India's golden age is only the invention of the extremist politician who wanted to show up the blackness of the British Raj against the obvious aureole of a golden age. I hold no brief for either view. I can appreciate that time lends mellowness

to a well-seasoned tradition, that the perspective of time lends enchantment to the view. But we Indians who want to live eternally in the past, and not in the present, are making a fetish of our traditional unpunctuality. I am afraid we are arriving just a bit too late for this show called the world. And golden halos,—those helpful head-lights by which celestial beings announce their presence on this earth may light the pathway but they cannot give us the energy to use the path.*

Let me now develop my theme with reference to some aspects of our national life. Take our religious beliefs for one thing, our well-known reputation for a deep-rooted spiritual instinct. It is a truism to state that in an age of nationalism and scientific exactitude, our approach to the most intricate social problems is conditioned by a subservience to the dictates of religion. Religion has for centuries defined our social codes and laid down for us the law both in public and private hygiene. We are even now the closest parallel to the Jews of the Old Testament in that our religion permeates several aspects of our secular life and is not confined to our spiritual re-actions to the Universe. Apart from this, our belief in transmigration and in a series of deferred payments of happiness for miseries endured in this life has inculcated a fatalism and pessimism which makes the average Indian lacking in self-reliance, in initiative and even in ambition. We have therefore a pose of contempt for material possessions and we are always condemning western materialism. This attitude sounds very much as if grapes are sour, especially if we judge by the pathetic way in which we cling to the ideal of private property and the deadliness of our struggle for office and emoluments, and our constant communal squabbles. Moreover, this religion of ours (and I confine myself now to Hinduism, not being qualified to speak of Islam) has perpetuated social tyrannies of the worst kind in the soul-destroying

* Since the above was written comes the welcome news that the Maharaja of Travancore has thrown open all the temples in his State equally to all classes, the only reservation made being the passing of certain rules to see that their efficiency as places of worship is maintained unimpaired.

suppression of the depressed classes and their exclusion till very recently not merely from the solace of the Hindu religion but from slightest benefits of the social system. And in spite of all the anachronisms and miseries perpetuated in the name of our religion, we swear by it with a blind faith which is sometimes indeed blind because it is often based on ignorance of what our religion really is. Without wishing to be cynical, I think Hinduism has preserved us as with the wrappings of a mummy in an obsolete social system which is by no means now related to the needs of the time. It is time society took off the religious wrappings and put religion in its proper place. I would welcome a wave of agnosticism or even of atheism rather than the calm and dumb acceptance of Hindu religion which is responsible for our social and intellectual apathy to-day.

And now I will touch on a delicate subject, our lack of physical courage and of a martial spirit. Our mediæval literature is full of the glories of brave warriors, of courageous damsels, and of noble deeds. The pageant of our chivalry is as full and as glorious as that of King Arthur's renowned knights. But what have we to show now but timidity and squeamishness to-day.† This is an excellent example of how we try to cover up our present deficiencies by talking of the wealth of the past. The problem of the Indianisation of the Army is largely a question of how the personnel is to be drawn from Indians capable of leading it. You cannot make bricks without straw, nor by magic wand can you make the leaders or fighters out of the timid clerks or hesitating brokers. The process means a re-imbuing of the martial spirit into many of our communities. The future army—to be really Indian—must be drawn not only from a few hereditary martial tribes like the Sikhs or Rajputs or Gurkhas—but it must be mobilised from all over the country—else we run the old risk of a small community forming itself into a military autocracy like the Maharattas and overthrowing the established constitutional State. Sir P. S. Sivaswami Ayyar's

† Despite advertisements being inserted annually for entry to the Prince of Wales Military College at Dehra Dun, the response in South India from educated middle classes is very meagre. An educated father said to me :—"Why should my son run the risk of being shot down on the Frontier when I can get him a job as a pleader or a clerk?"

idea was that we should form Urban battalions in every large town "to reduce the disparity in military qualities between different communities". The present deficiencies are due to the past military policy in confining recruitment to particular areas, and classes. It was the result of expediency. However, recruitment during the war tells a different story. It shows that where there is no discouragement, Madras takes third place in the number of recruits furnished, but only the eighth place in the ordinary composition of the Indian Army. Modern expediency requires that recruitment be distributed to obviate the menace above-mentioned—as also the menace to the security of the particular non-martial provinces from those provinces which are more military.

I may be accused of taking a materialistic view in this article like Mr. Norman Douglas who in his rejoinder to Miss Catharine Mayo in the book entitled, *What About Europe?* says fragrantly:—"Curry is India's gift to mankind; her contribution to human happiness. Curry atones for all the fatuities of the one hundred and eight Upanishads". Curry reminds me of food—and food, of hospitality and hotels. It is the true art of living to know what one is good at, and then to improve on it. The Swiss know their forte. They know how to look after guests—they have a country which is annually ravaged by insatiable tourists—and they are now the finest hotel-keepers in the world, with armies of servants and linen and crockery and furniture which, in quantity if not in quality would shame the establishments of Princes. And all this, without the unique gift of curry. Now India is *par excellence* a tourist's country and tourists—those queer creatures with fixed notions—they want a few things:—they want to take away an elephant, to kill a tiger or see a cobra dance, to get a snap of the Taj, and last but not least, feast on curry. Elephants—specially white elephants—Mother India supplies in abundance though they are usually difficult of transport across the seas. As for the tiger, either the tourists, kills or gets killed. The cobra dances and the Taj is quite willing to be snapped. But have we exploited our gift of curry sufficiently? Where are the luscious hotels in India where curry is world-famed,

an Act in British India. This Act, now in force, has proved a boon to society—its absence was a source of cruelty and often of disease and even death to young and immaturity developed girls, who were called upon to bear the burden of maternity long before they were fit for the same. Such an unnatural state of things could not but lower the vitality and growth of the married people and especially of the girls, arrest their growth and bar their way to full maturity, prosperity and happiness. It was a canker that was eating into the vitals of the Indian people and Government performed a graceful and much-needed act in supporting this modest measure and passing it into law; the far-reaching results of which are bound to be realised and appreciated as years roll on in their silent course.

If Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda had done no other great and patriotic service except this to his countrymen and women, he has done enough to earn the gratitude of his countrymen and women and his name will long be remembered by the future generations with feelings of love, respect and gratitude.

THE HUMANITARIAN WORK OF THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS

BY

Dr. V. SHIVA RAM, M. A., Ph.D., F. R. H. S.,
MEMBER OF THE POLITICAL SECTION, LEAGUE OF
NATIONS SECRETARIAT;

*Sometime Head of the Department of Political Science,
Lucknow University.*

IT is fitting that the social and humanitarian work of the League should be briefly described here, as D. B. Har Bilas Sarda has dedicated his life to social and humanitarian work in India.

To prevent conflicts and ensure the pacific settlement of international disputes is one of the main objects of the League of Nations. The framers of the League, however, realised also that there can be no stable world-peace without social justice. For this reason, it was, that the Covenant of the League provided in Article 23: a) for fair and humane conditions of labour for men, women and children; b) secure just treatment of the native inhabitants of territories under their control; c) regulate traffic in women and children and the traffic in opium and other dangerous drugs.....d), e) and f) to take steps in matters of international concern for the prevention and control of disease. Articles 24 and 25 also provide for the machinery to carry out these provisions. Article 22 deals with the mandatory system, a new principle in the relations between the so-called backward races and the colonising nations.

An attempt will be made in this paper to describe simply some of the salient features of the social and humanitarian work of the League which have special reference to India particularly child-welfare and the abolition of forced labour and slavery. In no other part of the world are children so neglected as in India. Child-welfare, systematically organised, is of comparatively recent date even in Europe. Fundamental social and economic questions such as family allowances, education, the cinema, public morals (the status of

The Committee is now engaged in the study of Juvenile Courts and their organisation and the institutions for erring and delinquent children. The Committee advised the abolition of the system of imprisonment of children and young persons and the substitution of education and character training in the place of repression. Our Borstal schools have a great deal to learn in these matters and I think an experienced official from India should be deputed to study this very important question in Europe and America. The Committee also recommends that the minimum age of criminal responsibility should correspond with the age of civil majority as far as possible.

Another important aspect of the work of the Committee is the effect of the economic depression and of unemployment on children and young people. This question was referred to this Committee by the I. L. O. and it was discussed from two different aspects: a) effects of the depression on children of the non-employed; b) effects of unemployment on young workers. The Committee after careful study drew attention to the following points for the further study of the problem: (1) the unhappy position of young people, not only among manual workers, but also in other classes of society; (2) the importance of adapting instruction to the future vocational needs of industrial and agricultural groups with a view to the raising of the school age; and (3) the importance of training young people in the wise employment of their spare time and of imparting to them a feeling of their obligations towards society.

An information-centre on matters of child welfare was set up by the XVth Assembly and it began its work from June 1st, 1935. It has two main duties: a) to collect essential documentary information in accordance with directions given by the Child Welfare Committee, and b) to reply to all applications for information sent to it. Social welfare organisations in India should make greater use of this information centre in adopting their programmes of social welfare.

The social activities of the League are carried on by the Advisory Commission for the Protection and Welfare of Children and Young People, in collaboration with the League Secretariat.

This Commission consisted, in recent years, of fifteen members who were representatives of Governments, and a number of assessors representing the principal international voluntary organisations. It was divided into two committees, the Traffic in Women and Children Committee and the Child Welfare Committee. The Advisory Commission met annually.

Under the scheme of reorganisation of the Commission, which was decided upon by the Council in September 1936, this body will in future be called the Advisory Committee on Social Questions. The Governmental element will be strengthened by an increase of Government members to a maximum of twenty-five. The collaboration of voluntary organisations will take a rather different form, as on the one hand, important organisations will be able to become correspondent members, and on the other hand the Committee will be able to call in individual expert assistance on any given subject. Begum Shah Nawaz and Mrs. R. Subbaroyan represented India on the Advisory Commission in the past. Both these ladies did useful work and their collaboration in Geneva cannot but be of the greatest service to India in these matters.

An international conference, with the object of bringing about closer collaboration of central authorities in the Middle and Far East in the fight against traffic in women and children, has been convoked at Bandoeng, Java, in February, 1937. This conference also will deal with such subjects as the abolition of licensed houses, the employment of women police, collaboration between the authorities and voluntary organisations, the protection of migrants who are victims or potential victims of the traffic, etc. Mrs. Mookerjee, of Calcutta, is to represent India at that Conference.

SLAVERY:—Article 23 of the Covenant provides as follows:

“Subject to and in accordance with the provisions of international conventions existing or hereafter to be agreed upon, the Members of the League.....undertake to secure just treatment of the native inhabitants of territories under their control.”

League has emerged honourably from this test, and the experience gained shows that the civilised nations can through the League, carry out most forms of international co-operation to which they may set their hand.

MESSAGE

BY

PROF. R. L. TURNER,
University of London.

I shall like to add the congratulations of one, deeply interested in India's languages and cultures, to those of others on the occasion of the seventy-first birthday of one of India's great social reformers. May he live long to see the fruit of his great work !

THE IDEA OF CULTURE

BY

P. R. KRISHNASWAMI, M. A.,
Ceded Districts College, Anantapur.

A reference to the Oxford Dictionary shows us that the word 'Culture', meaning a general perfection in the mental and moral equipment of man began to be used only after the middle of the nineteenth century. Human society has certainly had its idea of perfection for many centuries. A 'learned' man was perfect, a 'well-read' one, or a 'scholar' meant the same. The praise of Bassanio as a 'scholar', and Ophelia's description of Prince Hamlet as the 'scholar' can have little reference to scholarship, but implies obviously a gentleman of great refinement. The experience of the world, however, made it clear that learning or scholarship is no necessary indication of general perfection in man.

We owe it to Matthew Arnold that the use of the word in the modern sense became popularised. According to his analysis, the world has swayed continually from one extreme to another. Man has revelled in the material world of his own achievements, or drawn himself farthest away from it in an ascetic spirit. Either alternative is not a sufficient ideal in itself. Hellenism and Hebraism have both an appeal to man. Culture, according to Matthew Arnold, was a combination of "Sweetness and Light." A lively sense of the beautiful must co-exist with application of the law of reason which stands for truth and morality.

It was the Greek who laid the emphasis on the harmonious development of man. The care of the physical body is the first to claim our attention. It is interesting to note that Samuel Butler regarded disease a crime. There is a common saying that a man after forty is either his own physician or a fool. Though a cultured man should know how to take care of his body, we should remember the

has pointed out that the idler may miss the conventional prizes of life, but succeeds all the time in mastering many secrets of life and helps to radiate happiness to others, while the successful man according to the ordinary standards, may fail utterly in adding happiness to home or society.

In India, it is necessary to state that the ideal of a strenuous life which prevents stagnation and the early setting in of senility, is itself a mark of culture. A too easy satisfaction with one's achievements and an early sense of fatigue in one's endeavours are natural enemies to the growth of culture. There is at least one endeavour of cultural value which no one can afford to neglect. It is the reading habit. The desire to learn, the curiosity to know, are wholesome instincts to pursue.

In the mind of many statesmen and administrators, culture signifies, in the first instance, that equipment by which one is fitted perfectly to a civic life. Respect for the law and the restraint of the individual instinct for the sake of the general good are to be cultivated as habits, and they are proved to possess ultimately even a great economic value. In another way, the harmony with which you get on with others who are as different from you as possible in customs and manners, is a test of your cultural growth. The civic sense calls for the suppression of the unworthy ego in man, and this ego is inimical not to the civic sense only but to the entire ideal of culture. It is remarkable that present-day thinkers, like Haldane and Lord Russell, have frequently laid emphasis on the necessity to eradicate the ego.

Having considered many aspects of what we mean by culture, we may turn to remark on the kind of education calculated to promote culture. The cultural value of what are known as the "humanities" is an old idea but it needs re-iteration. Humanity has almost run mad over the study of scientific subjects in these days. The study of material or abstract science has little value for culture. It is the knowledge of human character that is after all most important, and for this, literature, history and philosophy are useful. When scientific

discoveries lead to general ideas of human application, science helps culture indeed, but not till then.

The talk about culture and the idea of culture are naturally beset by many pitfalls. Because culture implies refinement we are prone to judge men by little details of their outward forms, and we have to guard ourselves against judging on superficial premises. There are many practices which run easily from virtue to vice, and the want of initiation into any of these should not be condemned in one. To be able to play at cards or to be a good judge of wine are naturally not unfavourable to culture, but the man who spends his time at cards or drinks wine habitually should not scoff at one who abstains from both. The greatest caution is to remember that culture while emphasising refinement cannot be divorced from fundamental virtues like honesty, courage, chastity and unselfishness. We are to guard ourselves against being imposed upon by appearances of culture, not based on fundamental virtue.

Man lives by faith. This world is full of inequalities and an unfair distribution of the good things. The evils are enumerated for all time in the famous words:

The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of despised love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office and the spurns,

That patient merit of the unworthy takes,—

Man has constantly wanted consolation and found it in religion and philosophy. Culture is another such source of consolation. The idea of culture is a faith, and man lives by it irrespective of the rewards of life.

on the eastern side of the hall, the Sayyads on the west, the Ulema on the south, and the Shaikhs on the north. The discussions took place on Thursday evenings till 1579, and often lasted till midnight. The Kalima of Islam had disappeared from the coinage and liturgy already by 1577. The Hindu halls of learning are described in exactly similar terms, *e. g.*, by Rajashekhara in the ninth century.

A curious piece of work is the Panch Mahal, a five-storeyed building, the upper storey in each case having fewer chambers than the lower one. It resembles in design the Buddhist (*Vihāra*) monastery described by Fa-Hien which had also five storeys, the lowest storey having five hundred chambers and the highest only one hundred. It was perhaps used for a diversion. From the uppermost storey could be obtained the cool evening breeze and a good view of the scenery. The other terraces, open on all sides, were pleasant places of retreat at all times. Many of the pillars of the Mahal are similar in outline, but no two are similar in design, showing the variety and skill with which Indian workmen can treat similar outlines. They are all profusely sculptured, and many are beautifully carved. The carvings are similar to those of the early cave temples of India. Architecturally, the Panch Mahal is a clear improvement on the Lotus Mahal at Hampi which is in the same style. It has a decreasing number of rooms and columns in each upper storey, and there are beautiful stairs, whereas at Hampi the staircase appears to have been introduced as a later appendage and is ugly in structure.

By far the richest of Akbar's buildings and the most beautiful and characteristic are the palaces of his favourite queens. The earliest of these appears to be what is popularly known as Jodh Bai's palace. In a Turkish bath attached to the palace, we find a half-dome decorated by a straight line pattern. The scratches on the plaster were parts of the polygons which were the construction lines on which the pattern was formed. This structure has carved Hindu columns, elaborated capitals, beautiful brackets, and four pillared pavilions like the palace in the Agra fort. Its design is simpler and plainer than that of the Jehangir Mahal of Agra where Akbar halted

in 1570, or of Birbal's house which bears an inscription of 1571. The archlike tops found at Agra are not found here. The design of the facades is solemn and severe. The brackets, crudely formed and carved, are evidently bad copies of proto-types in the Stone cutter's Masjid which is the oldest building in the city. The chequering upon the cornice is Hindu. The kind of window tracery known as *Jāli* work appears here. It was used in Hindu buildings for centuries, and was fashionable in the pre-Mughal period. There are other indications that the building was intended to house a Hindu. The main entrance has the sexagon (*shatkonam*) in Hindu style formed of two triangles one of which is inverted over the other. The interior of this figure is filled with a full-blown lotus. The figure is carved above the arch, on the spandrels on either side of the entrance. In the walls of the chapel are seven niches, some of which are reported to have, till recently, contained statues of Hindu deities. The recesses in the interior side of the wall probably contained also images, the sills holding the lights. The 'Hawai Mahal,' the residence of one of Akbar's wives, was improved and adapted to suit the taste of Jodh Bai, the daughter of Udaya Simha of Jodhpur, married by Jehangir in 1584. Beautiful perforated screens let the breeze in, and enamelled tiles beautified the roofs here as well as the 'Winter House' opposite. It is probable that Akbar spent a great portion of his time here, as it was the apartment of one of his favourite queens. We learn from Monserrate and Pinheiro that imperial orders were often passed from the harem, and that one of the queens had the custody of the great seal and the signet seal.

Miriam Kothi was known as the Golden House (*Sonahra Makan*) from the profuse gilding which embellished the walls, and the verandah of this palace is praised in an inscription. Near it are numerous *bāolis* or reservoirs with flights of steps below the ground, and special arrangements apparently made to cool the residence of the fair occupant during the summer months. The frescoes in the Kothi represent the events in the *Shah Namah* of Firdausi, but the sculptures are Hindu in feeling, abounding in *Kīrtimukhas* and having among others, a figure of Rama with Hanumān. Rama stands

of a floral or geometrical pattern ! In this case, it illustrates also the triumph of art over religion, as among the early Muslims the Koranic prohibitions as to portraiture were in strict observance. And a wealth of variety, a flowering of geometry, exquisiteness of design and delicacy of execution meet our gaze everywhere—whether in the pillars of the Panch Mahal, the Diwan-i-Khas or the 'Turkish Sultana's House', in the plinths and copings of Jodh Bai's quarters, the arches of Birbal's palace, or the tomb of Salim Chishti. Two of the buildings, the Houses of Birbal and the 'Turkish' Sultana, are the most minutely carved in all India. Even figures of animals, human and divine beings are carved, in defiance of the expressed prohibition in the Koran. In the Mahal-i-Khas, for instance, we have a boating scene, where the figures of fair faces are carefully drawn; the elephant with uplifted trunk as a bracket figure; the carving of foliage, Persian in feeling with the branches of trees at right angles with the boughs to fill up blank space; and birds over a conventionally carved shrub mutilated later by Persian hands, in the garden scene. The Hindu *gaja-makara* ornamentation appears in the Hide-and-Seek chamber. The stone carvings are done in such delicate detail that an expert wood-cutter may take pride in producing the like of them successfully even on wood. Timber is as conspicuous by absence as the arch is by its rare appearance. It looks as if Akbar meant to make all his buildings cyclopic, as emblems of the strength and stability of the empire. Stone is made to serve the place of clay, and the roof consists of solid slabs of stone, carved on the outside in imitation of tiles. But there is no carving on the spandrels, no instance of the flowing tracery, which is everywhere in evidence in the later Mughal buildings. Nor is there any evidence of ivory carving having been known at that time.

It was an age of great aesthetic sense, but the general purpose of the design was Indian: to counteract the heat and glare of the tropical sun. Hence the well-watered gardens of the tomb, palace and seraglio, planted with tall trees flaunting their silken flags, speckled with endearing blossoms or laden with golden fruit. The roofs coloured with tiles reflected the light in a thousand shades.

The richly-adorned towers and fairy-like turrets like hill-tops were lost in the vapours of the morning, and swam into view as the rosy rays of Dawn revealed the pearl-red pillars and adorned balustrades to the soaring eyes. The dark verdant banks of varied foliage were a relief from the silvery sheen of marble charged with the noon-day blaze. Such splendour was not confined to the New Capital or to the imperial city of Agra, for on their environs are relics of huge structures with extensive grounds. Of the least among the buildings one may say with Victor Hugo: 'Every-where was magnificence refined and stupendous; if it was not the most diminutive of palaces, it was the most gigantic of jewel-cases.'

this industry, and the ship-builders on the Ganges went the way of the weavers of Dacca.

The following table shows the value of the total seaborne trade of India during the decade 1921 to 1931:—

TOTAL VALUE.

Years.	Rs. (1,000)
1921—22.	5,81,62,14.
1922—23.	6,28,86,09.
1923—24.	6,57,43,79.
1924—25.	7,57,97,30.
1925—26.	6,82,14,04.
1926—27.	5,95,61,22.
1927—28.	6,29,81,90.
1928—29.	6,46,19,60.
1929—30.	6,01,67,24.
1930—31.	4,30,42,89.

The following table gives an estimate of the value of the coastal trade during the period:—

VALUE OF THE COASTAL TRADE.

Years.	Rs. (1,000)
1921—22.	2,22,29,84.
1922—23.	2,19,91,99.
1923—24.	2,19,35,12.
1924—25.	2,11,54,33.
1925—26.	2,18,05,89.
1926—27.	2,06,58,99.
1927—28.	2,20,46,10.
1928—29.	2,09,29,31.
1929—30.	2,03,25,39.
1930—31.	1,74,16,06.

The above figures are eloquent of the enormous value of India's coastal trade which is three times as valuable as her foreign trade. Even if the trade between India and foreign countries is left

untouched, the control of her coastal shipping will be of enormous importance to the people of the country. But the fact remains that a major part of even this trade is in the control of foreign companies. The two most important Shipping Companies in India are the British Indian Steam Navigation Company Limited and the Asiatic Steam Navigation Company. Both of these are British owned. The British Indian Steam Navigation Company has a paid up capital of more than 3½ million pounds, a reserve of about 1½ million pounds and fleet and investments to the value of more than seven million pounds. In 1931 the Company made a net profit of £. 222,901 and distributed £. 221,576 in dividends. The Company had in 1932, 128 ships with a total gross tonnage of 757,210 tons and dead weight tonnage of 989,122 tons with an average age of 13 1/4 years. The Asiatic Steam Navigation Company was registered in 1878 and reorganised in 1931. As reorganised, it has a capital of £. 1 million divided into ten shares. They took over Turner's Steam Navigation Company. They owned in 1932, sixteen steamers with a total tonnage of 78,659 tons gross, with an average age of eleven years. The largest Indian shipping Company is the Scindia Steam Navigation Company. It has a share capital of about Rs. 90 lakhs. In 1931 it made a net profit of about two lakhs and paid a total dividend of about 1½ lakhs. It has a fleet valued at about Rs. 60 lakhs. It has ten steamers with a gross tonnage of 43,076 and a total dead weightage of 71,591 with an average age of ten years. Other steam navigation companies are the Bombay Navigation Company, the Bombay and the Persia Steam Navigation Company, the Persian Gulf Steam Navigation Company, the Bengal Burma Steam Navigation Company, the Indian Co-operative Navigation Company, the Eastern Steam Navigation Company, the Malabar Steamship Company, R. Assaria Co., Eastern Peninsular Navigation Co., the Bombay Steamships Ltd., and the Cowasjee Dinshaw Bros. In this connection it will be interesting to note that the India Government pay the P. and O. Company Rs. six to seven lakhs every year for the carriage of mails. Subsidies are also paid to other companies for the same purpose: Rs. 15,18,000 to the British Indian Steam Navigation Co., Rs. 67,320 to the R. S. N. Co., and

certain amounts for assistance in ship-building and in order to preserve its political independence. Japan pays the heavy expenditure involved in building up her mercantile marine. Ever since 1871 Japan has steadily and persistently developed her mercantile marine. In 1883 she had 680 ships aggregating 110,100 tons and today she is one of the premier naval powers of the world. Australia too has protected her coastal trade by imposing certain regulations under her Navigation Act. That Indians too should wish to develop their own mercantile marine for her own coastal trade and coastal defence is therefore only a natural and legitimate desire and it is an elementary duty of the Government of India to meet the wishes of the Indian people in this matter. As in other countries, adequate subsidies should be given to the shipping industry and the building of ships in India should be encouraged in every way. In fairness to Indian enterprise a part, at least, of the subsidy given to British companies should be given to Indian concerns. Government has recognised the need for state ownership and management of Indian railways. It is time they recognised the vital importance of the shipping industry to this country and buy up some at least of the lines and run it themselves at least till they can be handed over to Indian Companies. In the competition with the giant British industry the infant shipping industry of India needs protection and safeguard. The minimum that Government can do is to insist on Indianization in the companies trading in India and protecting the interests of Indian Companies already in the field.

So far the policy of Government towards Indian shipping has been one of persistent inactivity and resolute irresoluteness. This attitude is deplorable in view of the grave consequences it would entail on this national industry struggling for existence in the face of strong and organised competition. The attitude of the Government of India stands out in striking contrast to that of many foreign governments which have helped their well-established industries directly and indirectly. In view of Chapter III Part IV of the new Government of India Act, darker days are still ahead of the industry, unless Government wakes up to the grave peril in which

this industry stands and follows a sympathetic policy. Lord Irwin as Viceroy of India recognised the justice of the Indian claim, though action on it is yet to be taken. If Indian enterprise is not to be wiped out of this branch of industry, effective and immediate intervention on the part of Government is necessary. As indicated above, this must take the form of direct and indirect aid, bounties and subsidies, fixing of the minimum rate, and securing co-ordination and balance among the different forms of essential transport in the country. If India's resources in the matter of transport and communication are to be pooled in the interests of her nationals, a central ministry of transport becomes an imperative necessity. Nationalisation of Indian coastal shipping is certainly an important direction in which Government can show their practical sympathy towards the Indian people and their readiness to meet their legitimate aspirations. This will promote employment, and increase the capacity of our people for national defence. It is the task of statesmanship to see that this too does not add to the list of forlorn causes which tell sad tales of neglected opportunities for understanding and true co-operation.

THE ART OF AJANTA

BY

SRIMANT BHAVANRAO.

Raja Saheb of Aundh.

THE origin of Indian Art is to be found in the paintings in Ajanta caves. It is the first school of our Art which existed about eighteen hundred years ago. The story of Indian Art does not surely begin with Ajanta, but on the other hand, these paintings bear ample testimony to the continuity of earlier pictorial tradition.

Little was known of these caves and paintings till the beginning of the nineteenth century. They were first found by some British soldiers. Great interest about these caves was created by the article, "Rock-cut Temples of Ajanta", written by Sir James Fergusson in the year 1884. Eminent persons like Major Robert Gill, Lady Herringham and Principal Griffith spent years in copying the paintings in these caves. I kept a party of fifteen good painters in these caves and got the copies of the paintings done under the instructions of myself and of my nephew, and now I have in my possession an invaluable collection of copies of all the best paintings in these caves. But these famous paintings have suffered a lot, on account of the ravages of time, bee-hives, swallows, nests, want of proper care and the indiscretion of visitors. It is said that a few years ago visitors were presented with fragments of paintings by persons in charge of these caves. The only way to preserve the famous and ancient Art is to make copies of these paintings and I have attempted to do this as far as possible and tried to re-incarnate the Ajanta paintings.

It is not possible to discuss, in detail, all the features of this superb Art and so I will discuss only the prominent features of the Art of Ajanta. To be able to judge these paintings properly we must know the motive with which those artists painted these masterly pictures. These paintings were done with a high motive of devotion.

The pictures are drawn with the high and noble motive of "art for art's sake and art dedicated to Lord Buddha". Those painters were people who had no worldly worries and whatever time they could spare from the performance of religious rites, they spent in supreme peace and in these supreme moments of devotion they drew pictures in these caves. No wonder then that such performance was unique.

The painters of Ajanta have used only six colours, *viz*—yellow ochre, earth red, terre verte green, lapis lazuli blue, lamp-black and white. Even after hundreds of years these colours have retained their brightness and the blending is so happily done that it gives pleasure to the on-looker. There is not a single picture in the Ajanta caves which does not please both eye and mind.

The anatomy seen in all these paintings is extremely correct. The position of the hands and the expression on the faces and on every limb are very engaging. One is convinced of the knowledge of anatomy of these old painters when one studies the sitting position of men and women, their gestures while standing and speaking, the way in which they show their humility and different other positions of these pictures.

All the pictures in these caves are full of expression. Different sentiments are portrayed, to a greater or lesser degree, in almost every picture in these caves. The sentiments are seen, not in the face alone but in every limb and every movement. Similarly expression is found in animals, birds and flowers. The supremacy of this art lies in depicting various expressions on the faces of the pictures and making them speak. The famous painting of the dying princess bears ample testimony to my statement made above. This painting is admitted by all as unique in expression. The king has left the queen and become a monk. Her last hour is approaching. Her only desire is to see the king, but she knew that the fast approaching death will not grant her that last wish. She wishes at last to have the sight of the crown of her husband. The elder daughter is supporting her and she is not even able to raise up her eye-lids and to have a view of the crown. The picture is full of pathos, anxiety

and worry at the thought of approaching death. I entirely agree with Principal Griffith, when he says that for the purposes of art-education there can be no better example for Indian students, than the paintings to be found in the caves of Ajanta. Here we have art with life in it, human faces full of expression, limbs drawn with grace and action, flowers which bloom, birds which soar and beasts that spring and fight and patiently carry burdens, all are taken from nature's book. This art is a happy blending of idealism and realism. These paintings are full of expression and at the same time they are real. They have made those people live for all time. They appeal both to the eye and the heart.

The outlines of the paintings of Ajanta and the method of drawing the lines is such that we think it well-nigh impossible to do so now. By one sweep of the brush, the artist of Ajanta has outlined the whole human figure. He does not seem to have lifted the brush even once before coming to the end of the outlines. By one stroke he could draw the face, hand, foot and breast. The painters were master-hands at drawing outlines.

Such is our first and best school of Indian art. Another offshoot of this art is to be found at Sinbagiree. This art is to be found in the dilapidated parts of the palace of king Kashyapa, the then ruler of Sinbagiree or Sigiria. Although these paintings were executed in the fifth century, they are yet in good condition and there are twenty-one pictures of ladies who must be the queens of king Kashyapa. A better knowledge of anatomy is displayed in these pictures than in those of Ajanta. The beauty of Sigiria paintings is in the powerful definite drawing.

There is no indefiniteness or hesitation anywhere. The artist has drawn his lines with free bold sweeps of brush. If there is any mistake in the drawing, the correction is done in a darker colour.

SOME ASPECTS OF WOMEN'S EDUCATION

BY

MRS. E. S. APPASAMY.

Madras.

IF there is anything in the theory of Nationality, then each country ought to apply to the solution of its national problems such principles as have been worked out from time to time, and found to be a fundamental feature of the character of the nation. So in the re-construction of education to meet the needs of the nation to-day, special attention must be paid to the historic genius of the people, and to the best contributions of modern science and thought. The co-operation of Indian scholars, economists and educators, who will fill the barren depths of national consciousness with new ideals, is eminently needed. India has had a glorious past and her present is not without promise, but the women of India have an important contribution to make in ushering in the new age; for now we realise that women are the chief agents in the diffusion as well as the conservation of culture. It is appropriate, therefore, in a volume dedicated to Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda, to speak of what has been achieved and has yet to be achieved, in the progress of women's education in this country.

One of the great defects of child marriage is that it cuts at the roots of the mental and physical growth of the adolescent child. Social custom thwarts the purpose of education; the girl never attains intellectual maturity. Throughout her life, the child-wife retains the outlook of a school-girl, who has only trifled with knowledge. The majority of girls hardly reach the Middle school standard, with the result that she fails to give her husband real companionship; she is ill-equipped to answer her children's questions, she cannot understand the organisation of society and the part that

she and her little family play in the life of the nation, and even in the kitchen she has to learn by the bitter trial and error process. The political evolution and the social problems of her age are far above her. She is a failure not only as a wife but as a citizen.

The orthodox theory is that a woman's place is in the home. But the supporters of this theory do not see that it is in the home that the child-wife fails most miserably. This is the woman's sphere, and it is there that she can pull her weight. The arrangement of the house, considering both the hygienic and aesthetic aspects, its sanitation and ventilation are in her hands; the balanced diet and the quantity of food provided should claim her attention. But most important of all is the care of the physical and mental growth of her children, who must be nursed with an attention not only loving but well informed. "Give me a child for the first seven years of his life and I will be responsible for all his opinions," said Loyola, and modern psychologists unite in stressing the importance of the early years of the child's life. And in this important duty, it is criminal to allow the young Indian wife to pursue haphazard methods and old half-forgotten customs. How can she inculcate culture when she scarcely has any herself? It is impossible to expect her to play the difficult and terrifying role of a mother who is called upon to do work that she has not been trained to do—and that, at an immature age.

Diwan Bahadur Har Bilas Sarda deserves the gratitude of the nation, for he has saved the child-wife from herself. Another of the many blessings which the Sarda Act has brought in its train is the fact that girls are kept longer at school, and are sometimes allowed to go on to the University. The boon that this confers, both to the girl and to the nation, is not fully realised. These few years cover a period which is the most formative and plastic in a child's life—the period of adolescence. That this period should be devoted to higher education is a distinct gain both for the child and the nation. A country in which the mothers either have no education or merely primary education cannot advance. Years ago, Lord Lytton remarked, that the Indian gentlemen he had met, were

able to exert little or no influence on the social life of the Indian home, because they were impeded by women who had received little or no education—whose outlook was wholly antiquated and retrograde. In our own times we have seen that women are passive, and sometimes even hostile to the reforms and changes that are so necessary for the re-making of Indian society. We have brilliant exceptions both of men and women, to the contrary today. But the level of culture in a country can be raised only with the co-operation of women, which in turn is possible only by women's education. Thus the Sarda Act has not only restored the gift of a few more years of joyous care-free girlhood to Indian children, but has opened the road leading to social progress.

But while glorying in this achievement, let us not rest on our oars. A new series of problems calls for solution. Large amounts of money and labour are being directed toward the furthering of women's education. But is this education that is provided for our girls, in the few extra years that they are privileged to study, worth while? Till now very little attention has been paid by educators to the peculiar needs of girls. Education has been thrown open to them, but it is a system which is not even granted to be the right sort for boys. A course originally intended to turn out clerks for the Government has been indefinitely extended. Examinations and Degrees were valued as pass-ports to employment, but even that has ceased to be so now. It is obvious, therefore, that this grind is not suitable for girls for whom it was never intended, or even modified. Our immediate aim, therefore, should be to frame a system to meet adequately the educational needs of our girls. For, instead of being a help, we might land not only our children but un-numbered future generations in a quagmire, if we start them in a wrong direction.

In the first place, it is obvious that girls as the future mothers of the race should have healthy bodies. People of the West, have remarked again and again on the physical deterioration of our nation, and we cannot afford to have diseased, hollow-chested women as mothers. Nourishing food, fresh air and vigorous

exercise should be amongst the foremost concerns of a girls' school. But even in this sphere, discrimination must be exercised, for blind imitation of the West may lead us to adopt such devices as destroy all the old-world charm and grace of Indian girlhood. It is a pity that the modern educated girl has no use for manual labour. Healthy domestic work like grinding, pounding, sweeping and cleaning vessels, which served to furnish the women of an older day with strength and endurance, is now consigned to servants. To replace this, such vigorous substitutes as Tennis, Net-ball and Athletics should be insisted upon, while training in Eurythmics and Dancing could be added as a special or optional feature.

There is a crying need to relate education to life. This does not mean that girls should be taught Home-craft and nothing else, but that Home-craft should form an essential part of their study. They must learn to be practical and skilful in such business as falls to their lot, being able to discuss matters and undertake services with their husbands and brothers.

This is all the more important now, when women's franchise has been extended, and seats reserved for them in the Councils. No one can tackle social and women's problems so well as women themselves. Therefore, they must be able to follow the proceedings intelligently and vote with a knowledge of the wider issues at stake rather than according to the dictates of a party or individual. Though knowledge and information about a large number of subjects is not essential, they must know to speak, read and write with ease, and have a thorough grinding in a few subjects such as Hygiene, Arithmetic, Elementary Science and Geography. The girl's faculties of attention, understanding and memory should be trained so that she can afterwards turn her mind to any subject in which she is interested and read or study it for herself. Besides this general education, a special course of domestic science, first-aid, cooking and child-care would be invaluable, while industrial crafts, such as elementary dairying, poultry-farming, hand-work, mat-weaving and tailoring may be introduced to suit modern developments. It is high time that educators thought of training the hand and the

heart to keep pace with the head, for pure intellectualism is not adequate for true living. Theory and practice should go hand in hand. This will eliminate such anomalies as a student of electricity who cannot replace a burnt out fuse, a chemist who cannot remove stains from his own clothes, or a dietitian who never troubles about the food-value of what he eats. But above all, the child should not be so over-loaded with memory-work as to feel the wings of his imagination clipped, or her innate tact and sense of harmony cramped and standardised, so that she loses all originality and love of beauty.

Most husbands and parents would care very little whether a girl knows Botany or Geography; but they will feel a very distinct interest in her having a strong sense of duty and responsibility, patience, affection and tact—in other words, character is what is required. The home atmosphere is essentially one of affection, feelings and service. It is one of the characteristics of women that they make their way through life with the qualities of the heart, rather than of the head, for it is their feelings and intuition that guides them rather than cold reason. So it is of paramount importance to stress in the education of girls the training of her volition and emotions.

But "Be good, sweet maid, let those who will, be clever," is easier said than done. Not only have weeds like quick temper, wilfulness, jealousy, pride, untruthfulness and injustice to be carefully removed, but the right kind of seed must be sown and nurtured with sedulous care. In this instance, the desired results cannot be had by enforcing a series of "Don'ts". Nor can good qualities be imparted by giving lessons in cheerfulness, self-reliance, helpfulness and affectionate devotion. Due regard for all forms of order and rule must first be inculcated. Building on this foundation, cleanliness, neatness and regularity should follow. The nobler qualities, or the superstructure can be added only by the girl herself; but she can be greatly influenced by example and constant practice. Selfless devotion by the staff is the only way to eradicate selfishness, and to demonstrate the joy of serving others. This leads naturally to solicitous care for the sick and infirm, intelligent interest in the

poor, and social service. It will easily be seen that this aspect of education, though it is the most important, is in practice the one least attended to. Special efforts are therefore necessary in this direction.

The contribution that residential schools can make to the nation is not fully appreciated. It is good for a girl to be taken away from the home where she is made much of, and thrown with other girls of her own age. In the atmosphere of order that prevails, she will learn to look after her room, clothes and books, and to relate herself in such a way to others as to make herself an acceptable member of the small society in which she lives. In a Day School, it is difficult to organise groups which will maintain discipline, and work together in a team. Greater emphasis is now being laid on team-work and "esprit de corps", which teaches the co-operation, so necessary in communal and national life. Team games are not enough to ingrain the idea that one's own desires must be suppressed for the sake of the common good. Little committees can be formed in a residential school which may organise and carry out Plays, Concerts, Charity Sales and Social Service. A great many very valuable lessons in organisation and management, beside the necessity of team-work, are learnt thus. As far as possible, the children should be entrusted with the responsibility of arranging and conducting school functions, the teachers standing by in case of need. Greater lessons can be learnt by putting the older girls in charge of "Little Sisters" and making them responsible for their cleanliness, food and studies, than by poring over books. They should also nurse their own sick, take turns in serving food, and help to keep rooms scrupulously clean, neat and attractive. Such a training will stand them in good stead in after-life. Living together brings about closer intimacy between child and child, and pupil and teacher. Greater attention and care can be devoted to the individual, with gratifying results. But such lofty ideals are scarcely practised today. There is a great need for more and more such schools in India.

As character and Art, or volition and emotions, find their basis.

ultimately in religion, no education which excludes it is complete. It is not enough to harness the girl's emotions to worthy ends, to direct her natural love and sympathy into forms of service, her desire for beauty into creation of works of art. To turn vanity into a desire to keep her surroundings beautiful and into the streams of painting, music, dancing, flower-gardening and hand-work is no doubt of greater importance than studying algebra or chemistry, but besides giving joy to others, she must find joy herself. By religion, however, is not meant this or that brand of it; but an attitude of reverence and devotion to the things of the spirit, of prayerful and joyous submission to the guidance and will of the manifestations of reality as revealed by the prophets and sages of all time and of all peoples; and a feeling of oneness with all creatures as pervaded by the same universal Spirit. It is religion of this kind that makes for unity between clashing elements, and for nobler efforts towards the conquest of truth over untruth; and right over wrong, beauty over ugliness and which leads us on from the unreal to the real, from darkness to light, from death to immortality. An education which does not root itself in a religion of this kind can have nothing but a materialistic basis, and anyone who has eyes to see today, knows the disaster into which the world is rushing headlong through materialism. If we would save our land, famous for its spiritual and religious outlook, from what has befallen the West, we must imbue our girls, the future mothers of the nation, with true religion, in their early years.

The Indian ideal makes woman the priestess of the home, finding her spiritual salvation in ministering with *bhakti* (personal devotion) to the members of the family, and the stranger at the gate. It pictures her as being kind and compassionate, forbearing and gentle, modest and pure, the guardian of the culture and religion of her race, and influencing in a remarkably vital way her men-folk and her children; representing to them, as wife and mother, an aspect of the Deity himself. Can we rest content till our educational institutions for girls help to realise something of this high ideal?

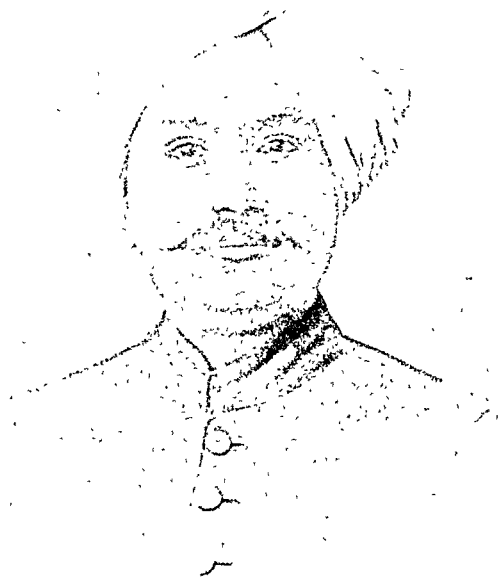
DIWAN BAHADUR HAR BILAS SARDA

BY

RAJENDRA KRISHNA KUMAR, M. A.,
Principal, D. M. College, Moga (Punjab).

DIWAN Bahadur Har Bilas Sardar has attained, by his continued selfless, humanitarian service, a position in the hearts of his countrymen which is more like the influence which great teachers of humanity have exercised on those whose thoughts and hopes and lives they lifted to a higher plane. In the widest sense of the word 'pure', his life is the purest. Simple life, unaffected habits, deep sympathy for the people, goodwill to all, a generous heart, and a habit of untiring industry are some of the traits of his saintly character that have given him the well-deserved position of a true leader of his countrymen. We count him amongst the master-minds of our country. He has grown grey in the service of everything good in the world and his community. He has considered nothing below his dignity if only it was for the benefit of the poor, the exploited and the depressed. He has a very soft corner in his heart for the unfortunate victims of ill-stars, for instance, widows and orphans, and his services to them are innumerable. But his greatest contribution to his own community is the Sardar Act whereby the marriages of infants and children have been banned. This alone would have sufficed to ensure a place for him among the most far-sighted leaders of India.

He is a man of very rare literary tastes, and is a scholar of no mean repute. His various works *e. g.*, *Hindu Superiority* and others are convincing proof of his great learning, breadth of vision, mastery of expression, close argumentation and sanity of views. Throughout his life he has derived his inspiration from Mahrshi Swami Dayanand Saraswati. May the Almighty Father spare him to us for many years and may the Hindus who are at present in a very uncertain and sorrowful plight be able to recover from their lethargy under his expert leadership!



HAR BILAS SARDA, 1895 A.D.

A PIONEER IN HUMAN ENGINEERING

BY

S. V. RAMAMURTI, I. C. S.,

Madras Presidency.

SOME years ago, I read a book called the *Coming of Coal*. The author was an American and its theme was that Western civilization was built on the surplus energy provided by coal—and, we may now add, oil. India has little of coal and oil available for the rebuilding of its civilization, but it has an abundance of human material. It seemed to me, as I followed the thesis of the author, that Nature had taken much longer to make men than it took to make coal and oil and that there was no reason why man should be less valuable than coal. Man thus is not only an end to be served but also a means for the purpose. If engineering enabled lumps of coal, which had been previously about as useless as mud, to release large amounts of energy, cannot a science of human engineering be developed, which enabled human material to evolve much more energy than has been the case? If such a science could be developed, large populations instead of being considered liabilities will be converted into assets—not merely as fodder for cannon but for directly valuable economic purposes. India and China which are the most populous countries of the Earth will then be regarded as the richest in the material which the new science needed. India (or more properly, Dravidian India) and Southern China are on botanical and zoological evidence and in spite of a lack of archaeological evidence, regarded by the great Russian scientist, Vaviloff as the oldest homes of men on Earth. Whatever be the natural advantages which have enabled men to live so long and in such large numbers in India and China, the resulting large population may itself be the means for a new construction of civilization.

We see human engineering on a small and tentative scale in several directions. Take the movement of rural reconstruction in this country, particularly as organized by the Y. M. C. A. The same

men and women with the same natural resources as before are moulded by the moral stimulus of the Y. M. C. A. leaders to produce more of material goods, to make more profits from what they produce and to live a more worthwhile life than before. Energy which had hitherto remained latent and useless has been drawn out, even as the energy of coal has been drawn out for economic purposes. A national leader has been able to produce more energy from the same people than they could without his stimulus, as, for instance, in Italy and Germany. The possibility of latent energy in men being drawn out for the welfare of men is demonstrated. What is needed is that it should be elaborated into a science, which would produce the fullest effects. When such a science is built up, truly shall we be able to speak of the "Coming of man".

I believe that if a science of human engineering can be built up anywhere, the most favourable place would be India. The latent power of man is more moral and intellectual than physical. The energy that is got out of coal and oil is the energy of heat. The energy that can be brought out of man is that of knowledge and will. Man is, however, not only intellectual and moral but also physical. The physical energy that we draw out of man is at present very limited. There is no reason why science may yet not be able to find in man unsuspected sources of physical energy. But there can be no doubt that the intellectual and moral energy which is found in man may be drawn out in larger quantity and more effectively than at present. For this purpose we may need not only a science of human engineering which deals with the utilization of such power as is found but also of homoculture which deals with the development of the power itself. We cannot make coal or oil. We can sometimes bring about a flow of water which yields electric power, though we also use such flow of water as we find to develop the power. But through social and spiritual reconstruction, we can remake men and women. The twin sciences of homo-culture and human engineering are both capable of development.

In India, we witness attempts at reconstruction all round—physical, economic, social, intellectual and spiritual. The

first indirectly and the rest directly are all concerned with man. The leaders in these forms of reconstruction are our pioneers in the new sciences. Har Bilas sarda occupies an honoured place among the leaders of social reconstruction.

I have met Sarda but once. He struck me as a man who had achieved his life-work through intuition rather than intellect. Intellect is an aspect of the individual life; intuition of the universal spirit. Intellect separates, intuition unites. It was the inner affinity between the spirit of Sarda and the spirit of the many uncomplaining child-wives of this ancient land that produced the Sarda Act.

It is true that the Act has been observed more in the breach than in the observance. As a District Magistrate, I have tried but one case under the Act and there, a woman sought the Act as a public instrument for private vengeance. But the very failure of the Act has tended to mature and harden the law and conscience of India, so that it is a force towards the goal which is the goal of Sarda, which is the goal of all decent men, of all wise men in India. It is a pathetic part of the position that the agency that Sarda has sought to prevent immature marriages of boys and girls is itself an immature marriage—the marriage of Indian law and Indian conscience. In regard to the application of science to social life, Indian law is not adult and is at the best adolescent. Indian conscience is not even adolescent and is but a child in regard to this matter.

The leaders of India of yesterday were the sons of child-wives. That is a stage towards the leaders of India tomorrow, when child marriage shall be abolished as it has been in most parts of Europe. Nature makes a pathetic mass before it successfully makes a baby.

Engineering is the wedding of instrument and material. Both must be mature and hard, if engineering is to be fruitful. It is no use chiselling pith and hammering glass. It is no use beating iron with a bamboo or cutting a diamond with a toothpick. But in the evolution of engineering, instrument or material is often immature.

All honour to Har Bilas Sarda as a pioneer in human engineering!

THE EDUCATION OF GIRLS IN INDIA

BY

LADY GUNAWATI MAHARAJ SINGH, B. A.

THERE has been considerable controversy on the subject of girls' education. The vexed question is, should the curriculum for girls coincide with that of boys, or should it be such, as to prepare them for the care only of the home and children? There are many who advocate the latter. They feel that the usual school course does not give them any training in home craft or mother-craft. This, perhaps, is quite true. But surely this should be met later, by something in the nature of a finishing school where domestic science and all other necessary and useful accomplishments are taught. High School education should be an attempt to teach children to think clearly and to acquire judgment and power of reasoning.

The point is that the *standard* of education for every girl should be the same as that of her brother. Give her a good range of subjects from which she can suit her own particular bent. But do not offer her an easier way out! Make her use her mind and train her to think clearly. She must not be allowed to slip into an easy-going, lazy way of accepting other people's ideas, specially those of the male as the best!

It has been the experience of a Chief Inspectress of Girls Schools in the United Provinces, that students of a certain University College where women were offered an easier and simpler course of studies with domestic science etc. had not proved so efficient (even in their own line), or capable of carrying responsibilities as other women who had gone through a sterner and more challenging course of studies. It would appear to be sound logic, therefore, that all children alike should have a good general education along the usual

academic line, with a wide range of subjects from which to choose and pursue their own particular bent.

There is no reason why girls should have only a domestic science course and studies in the fine arts. Give them the *option* of being "tinkers, tailors, soldiers, sailors, etc." should they so wish; and there should be no bar to a boy taking the opposite line of studies.

What is badly needed is a finishing school where girls, if they wish, could go and take a thorough training in all the arts of home-making. This, it would appear, is the main object of the Lady Irwin College at Delhi, and we hope that it will grow into an ideal institution of this kind and fill a long-felt need.

MESSAGE

BY

COLONEL. J. HOSKYN, I. A.,

London.

I am fully in sympathy with the object of the scheme, as I have a great admiration for the work of the Diwan Bahadur, as well as a very happy recollection of my personal friendship with him when I was in Ajmer. I send my best wishes for the success of the scheme, and for the long life and prosperity of the recipient.